UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE

WESTERN DISTRICT OF WASHINGTON

| THE ESTATE OF GORDON ("CASEY") POWELL, by and through its personal representative, STEPHANIE POWELL LEISURE; and GORDON CLAY POWELL, SR., an individual, | |
|--|-------------------------|
| Plaintiffs, | |
| v. |) No. 2:16-CV-00352 JLR |
| GARY BARNES, an individual, BREEANN CARAWAY, an individual, KERI WALTERS, an individual, JEREMY SEELEY, an individual, TOM TALBOT, an individual, KEVIN BROWNE, an individual, CAMERON JOHNSON, an individual, KELSEY MEYER, an individual, and JOHN DOES 1-10, individuals, and JANE DOES 1-01, individuals, | |
| Defendants. |) |
| Deposition Upon Oral Ex | camination |
| TOM TALBOT | |
| Taken at 16550 117th Avenu | le Southeast |
| Monroe, Washingt | con |
| DATE: Tuesday, December 6, 2016 REPORTED BY: Sarah A. Fitzgibbon, C | CCR 3385 |



Pages 2..5

| A P P & A A M C E S Page 2 For the Plaintiffa: HUME 8. EUDER Budge & Bulge. Budge & Bulge. Budge & Bulge. Budge & Bulge. Budge & Bulge. For the Defendances Settle. Keshisti 13 Der the Defendances Bulge 11 Bor the Defendances Bulge 11 Bor the Defendances Bulge 12 Defendances Bulge 13 Bor the Defendances Bulge 14 Bor the Defendances Bulge 14 Bor the Account Bulge 14 Bulge 1 | | | | | | • | |
|--|----------------|-----------------------------------|----------|-------|-------------|---|---------------------|
| ENTR 5. BODE ENTR 5. BODE Rudge 5 Reipt, FLIC 705 Second Avenue Saite 320 Sectle, Washington 93004 206.624.3060 debudgeondholpt.com For the Pefendants: DESORATION STATUS Roberts A. SPYRESON GAURI SIMONTYA LOCKER Office of the Altorney General 800 Fifth Avenue Saite 200 Sectle, Kashington 98104 206.339.2966 deborshalkatg.vs.gsv T N D = x Pege 3 EXMINATION FX: Rudge 5 Second Avenue Sectle, Kashington 98104 206.339.2966 deborshalkatg.vs.gsv T N D = x Pege 3 EXMINATION FX: Rudge 5 Second Avenue Sectle, Kashington 98104 206.389.2966 deborshalkatg.vs.gsv T N D = x Pege 3 EXMINATION FX: Rudge 5 Second Avenue Second | | APPEARANCES | Page 2 | | ibit 12 | Digital photograph. | Page 4 |
| EDENSE 5. BUDGE Redge 6. Height, PLLC Redge 6. Height, PLLC 705 Second Avenue Sectile, Washington 98104 206.624.3060 edubudesandheidt.com ror the Defendants: DEBOGAN A. SEVERSON GAURI SEBOTEIYA LOCKER GAURI SEBOTEIYA LOCKER Seattle, Washington 98104 206.389.2966 JAMON SEATHON Seattle, Washington 98104 206.389.2966 JAMON SEATHON Seattle, Washington 98104 206.389.2966 JAMON SEATHON Seattle, Washington 98104 206.389.2966 JAMON SEATHON SEA | For the Plaint | iffs: | | | | | |
| TO Second Avenue Full 1 Ingrisi parsgraph. Suite 910 Exhibit 15 Digital photograph. Scattle, Kashington 98104 Dok.624.366 For bit 16 Document entitled "Offender Profile Debook A. Soverson For Price, Benjamin." Por the Defendance: Exhibit 17 Logbook entries for the 800 8-0nit GANE SECONTRIA LOCKER Fod 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and Office of the Attorney General 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 2000 Fastle, Kashington 98104 James Handerington 0711/25. Suite 2000 Fastle, Kashington 98104 James Handerington 07216. Standarden of 5/28/16. Sames Handerington 07216. James Handerington 07216. Suite 2000 Sames Handerington 07216. James Handerington 07216. Suite 10 Sames Handerington 07216. James Handerington 07216. Suite 110 Sames Handerington 07216. James Handerington 07216. Suite | | EDWIN S. BUDGE | | Exh | ibit 13 | Digital photograph. | 5 |
| V05 Second Avenue Number 14 Ingrist processingen. Suite 910 Kahibit 15 Digital photograph. Sortic, Washington 95104 Sortic, Washington 95104 Kahibit 15 Doument entitled "Offender Profile Sortic, Washington 95104 Sortic, Washington 95104 Kahibit 16 Doument entitled "Offender Profile Sortic, Washington 95104 Sortic, Sortegoon For Price, Benjamin." GADE SIEDTRIX LOCKER GADE SIEDTRIX LOCKER Pod 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and GADE SIEDTRIX LOCKER Af8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hander of 0/28/16. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hander of 0/28/16. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hander of 0/28/16. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hander of 0/28/16. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hander of 0/28/16. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hander of 0/28/16. Suite 10 Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 Soctore of 0/21/20. K. Budge 50 TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, being Micht 1 Whote Rootly, Wapenn in Pricent 50 Suite 11 PROSCIPTION FOR I.D. Restright 12 Document entitled 'Sorious 51 </td <td></td> <td>Budge & Heipt, PLLC</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>_</td> | | Budge & Heipt, PLLC | | | | | _ |
| Aulie 310 Path151 Digital photograph. Sectif, Mashington 98104 Dotmant entitled "Offender Profile 206.624.3060 For Price, Benjamin." Por the Defendants: For Price, Benjamin." Por the Defendants: Exhibit 17 DEBORM A. SEVERSON Exhibit 17 Office of the Altorney General Bottist 17 Office of the Altorney General Altorney General Suite 2000 Settie, Mashington 98104 Suite 2000 Settie, Mashington 98104 206.383.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. 206.383.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. Aubist 19 Pepoelition transcript of Officer Res. Radge 5 3 *** Page 3 -000~ *** Page 3 -000~ *** Page 5 3 *** Page 5 3 *** Page 5 3 *** Page 5 3 *** State 2000 State 2000 *** Page 5 3 *** 112 5 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>Exh</td><td>ibit 14</td><td>Digital photograph.</td><td>5</td></td<> | | | | Exh | ibit 14 | Digital photograph. | 5 |
| Section: Assimption 9814 Section: Assimption 9814 266.624.3660 editualgeandheigt.com For the Defendants: DEDORAR A. SEVERGON GAUEL SERGTRIXA LOCKER Office of the Attorney General 800 Fifth Avenue Suite 2000 Seattle. Kabineton 98104 266.339.2966 debornhalæstg.ws.gov TN D E X EXMINATION BY: No D E X Severaon Nr. Budge Nr. B | | | | Trach | :b;r 15 | Disital shateswark | 5 |
| Bailed State Exhibit 16 Decoment entitled 'Offender Profile Por the Defendants: DESORAR A. SEVENSON For Price, Benjamin.* BAURI SUROTRIYA LOCKER Pod 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and Office of the Attorney General 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 2000 Seattle, Kashington 98104 206.6389.2966 James Hand Laken on 6/28/16. Bebrahlwatg, ve.gov 1 Mr. Budge 5 Nr. Budge 5 Nr. Budge 114 Serverson 205 Tames Hand Laken on 6/28/16. Bathibit 1 "MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6 Serverson 12 Mr. Budge 5 Operation transcript of officer Serverson 20 Serverson 20 Tamey Glovani. 5 Bathibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prison: Serverson 20 Tamey Glovani. 7 Bathibit 2 Document, "Infraction Report," 'Initial Serious Tamey Glovani. 12 Bathibit 5 Transcript Microfiniary Tamey Glovani. 12 Bathibit 5 Decoment, "Initial Serious Tamey Glovani. 13 EXAMINATION 14 Bat | | Suite 910 | | EXII | IDIC 15 | bigitai photograph. | 5 |
| For the Defendants? For Price, Benjamin.* For the Defendants? Exhibit 17 Logbook entries for the SOU E-Unit GAURI GHROTRIVA LOCKER Pod 2 for 1/13/15 to 4/8/15, and Office of the Attorney General AURI GHROTRIVA LOCKER Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 Zo6.389.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. deborahelastg.wa.gov 1 Mr. Budge T N D E X Nr. Rudge Saveraon Nr. Rudge 122 Nr. Rudge 124 Nr. Rudge 122 Nr. Rudge 123 Nr. Rudge 124 Nr. Rudge 122 Nr. Rudge 124 Nr. Rudge 123 Nr. Rudge 124 Nr. Rudge 122 Nr. Rudge 124 Nr. Rudge 122 Nr. Rudge 128 Nr. Rudge 128 Nr. Rudge 129 Restring Minutes and Findings, 13 Tormary Giovani. 13 <t< td=""><td></td><td>Seattle, Washington 98104</td><td></td><td>Exh</td><td>ibit 16</td><td>Document entitled "Offender Profile</td><td>5</td></t<> | | Seattle, Washington 98104 | | Exh | ibit 16 | Document entitled "Offender Profile | 5 |
| Por the Defendants: DESORAH A. SEVERSON GAURI SUBOTRIVA LOCKER Office of the Attorney General 800 Fifth Avenue Suite 2000 Scattle, Washington 98104 206.389.2966 deborahslætg.va.gov INDEX INDEX DESCRIPTION N. Budge Nr. Budge Nr. Budge Nr. Budge Nr. Budge Severson Severson Severson Severson Severson DESCRIPTION Schibit 1 DESCRIPTION POR I.D. Exhibit 2 DESCRIPTION Schibit 3 DESCRIPTION POR I.D. Exhibit 3 DESCRIPTION POR I.D. Exhibit 4 DESCRIPTION POR I.D. Exhibit 4 DESCRIPTION Severson Severson Severson Severson DESCRIPTION Severson Severson Severson Severson DESCRIPTION Schibit 4 DESCRIPTION POR I.D. Exhibit 5 DESCRIPTION Schibit 5 DESCRIPTION DESCRIPTION Severson Severso | | 206.624.3060 | | | | | |
| BARDERARE A. SEVERSON Exhibit 17 Logbook entries for the SOU E-Unit GAREI SINGUTEIYA LOCKER Office of the Attorney General 90 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and 800 Fifth Avenue 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 200 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. 206.389.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. James Hand taken on 6/28/16. Kr. Budge 5 3 -000 No. Severson 22 9:08 A.M. -000 No. Severson 250 3 -000 Kr. Budge 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 No. Severson 250 marked for identification.) 7 RAILBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 8 TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, being Schibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prison: 5 1 as follows: RAILBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 8 TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, being Schibit 2 Documenta entitled 'Serious 5 1 as follows: Infraction Report, * Thitial Serious 11 as follows: 1 Infraction Report, * Thitial Serious 1 8 Oud you please state your name for the record Namestand Builter, * * 1 8 Oud you plea | | ed@budgeandheipt.com | | | | for Price, Benjamin." | |
| DEBORAH A. SEVERSON GAURT SHROTRIYA LOCKER Pod 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and Office of the Attorney General 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. deborahsl@ats.we.gov Deposition transcript of Officer Suite 2000 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. deborahsl@ats.we.gov 2 9:08 A.M. FXAMINATION BY: PAG2 1 Mos. Severson 12 3 Ms. Severson 200 6 Severson 200 7 Severson 200 7 Severson 7 7 Thearing Minutes and Findings,* 7 Tufnaction Report,* 'Initial Serious 11 Severson 3 Codlows: Infraction Report,* 'Initial Serious 11 Severson 3 Severson Tufnaction Report,* 'Initial Serious 11 Severso | For the Defend | ants: | | | | | |
| Ped 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and 00ffice of the Attorney General 800 Fifth Avenue Suite 2000 Seattle, Mashington 98104 206.389.2966 deborahsl@atg.wa.gov I N D E X Page 3 Kr. Budge Severeon Na. Severeon Na. Severeon Na. Severeon Co of fired *Saurey.* by Sathibit 1 *** EXAMINATION PST: Decomments entitled *Serious Sathibit 2 Documents entitled *Serious Thfraction Report,**Thitial Serious Infraction Report,**Thitial Serious Thifraction Report,**Thitia | | DEBORAH A. SEVERSON | | Exh | ibit 17 | Logbook entries for the SOU E-Unit | 5 |
| office of the Attorney General 800 Fifth Avenue 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. 206.389.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. deborahal@atg.wa.gov James Hand taken on 6/28/16. KAMINATION BY: PAGE 9.08 A.M. Nr. Budge 11 MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6 KAMINATION BY: PAGE 9.08 A.M. Mr. Budge 112 4 Mr. Budge 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 Ms. Severson 7 8 Tom Talkot 7 RathBit 1 'Mar Really Happens in Prison: 5 1 8 Tom Talkot None Officer's Journey," by Tommy Govani. 10 was examined and teshified 1 RathBit 2 Documents entitled 'Serious 5 1 8 Tom Talkot, Haftaction Report," "Initial Serious | | GAURI SHROTRIYA LOCKER | | | | Pod 2 for 1/19/15 to 4/8/15, and | |
| Suite 2000 Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. James Hand taken on 6/28/16. James Hand taken on 6/28/16. James Hand taken on 6/28/16. James Hand taken on 6/28/16. Kamination By: PAGE No. Severson 112 Mr. Budge 114 Severson 112 Mr. Budge 114 Severson 112 Kr. Budge 114 Severson 112 Kr. Budge 114 Severson 112 Kr. Budge 114 Severson 6 marked for identification.) 7 Strift 7 Strift Description Report,* by One Officer's Journey." by 7 Tomey Giovani. 5 Exhibit 2 Document entilide 'serious Infraction Report,* "Initial Serious 11 Infraction Report,* "Disciplinary 13 Hearing Minutes and Findings,* 14 By MR. BUDGE 15 Colud you please state your name for the recor Appearance Waiver.* 14 | | Office of the Attorney General | | | | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | |
| Seattle, Washington 98104 Exhibit 19 Deposition transcript of Officer 206.389.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. deborahslastg.wa.gov 1 MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6 EXAMINATION BY: Page 3 1 MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6 RX. Budge 5 3 -000 Mr. Budge 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 Ms. Severson 5 3 -000 X.S. Severson 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 St.HIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 7 EXHIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 7 EXHIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 7 Exhibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prisons" 5 7 One Officer's Journey, * by 7 8 TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, being Infraction Report, * Thitial Serious 11 as follows: 12 Infraction Report, * Thitial Serious 12 13 EXAMINATION Hearing Minutes and Pindings," 14 BYMRE BUDGE 5 0. Could you please state your name for the record 6 </td <td></td> <td>800 Fifth Avenue</td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>4/8/15 to 5/11/15.</td> <td></td> | | 800 Fifth Avenue | | | | 4/8/15 to 5/11/15. | |
| Seattle, Washington 98104 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. 206.389.2966 James Hand taken on 6/28/16. deborahsl@atg.wa.gov 1 EXAMINATION BY: PAGE EXAMINATION BY: PAGE Mr. Budge 5 Mr. Budge 114 Ms. Severson 112 Mr. Budge 114 Ms. Severson 250 EXHIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 7 BXHIBIT DESCRIPTION One Officer's Journey." by Tommy Glovani. 7 Exhibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prison: 55 One Officer's Journey." by Tommy Glovani. 7 Exhibit 2 Documents entitled "Serious 5 Infraction Report., *Initial Serious 11 as follows: Infraction Report., *Initial Serious 12 13 Infraction Report., *Initial Serious 13 EXAMINATION Matering Minutes and Findings." 14 BYMR.BUDGE *Infraction Report., *Initial Serious 13 EXAMINATION Braction Report., *Initial Serious 14 BYMR.BUDGE Infraction Re | | Suite 2000 | | | | | _ |
| deborahslætg.wa.gov Page 3 1 MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6 EXAMINATION BY: PAGE 2 9:08 A.M. Mr. Budge 5 3 000 Ms. Severson 112 4 Mr. Budge 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 Ms. Severson 250 marked for identification.) *** 7 6 marked for identification.) EXHIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 7 Exhibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prison: 55 9 first duly sworn on oath, 0 ne officer's Journey,' by 10 was examined and testified 11 Exhibit 2 Documents entitled "Serious 5 11 as follows: Infraction Report,* "Initial Serious 12 13 EXAMINATION Minutes and Pindings," *Infraction Report,* "Disciplinary 13 EXAMINATION 13 EXAMINATION Exhibit 5 Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot 5 9 13 EXAM INATION Exhibit 5 Digital photograph. 5 14 Bowell as well as his father in the pending matter in whick you | | Seattle, Washington 98104 | | Exh | ibit 19 | Deposition transcript of Officer | 5 |
| Page 3 1 MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6 EXAMINATION BY: PAGE 2 9:08 A.M. Mr. Budge 5 3 000 Ms. Severson 112 4 Mr. Budge 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 Ms. Severson *** 6 marked for identification.) *** 250 6 marked for identification.) *** 7 6 marked for identification.) *** 7 7 7 Exhibit 1 *MAt Really Happens in Prison: 55 8 TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, being 0 one officer's Journey." by 7 7 7 Tommy Giovani. 10 was examined and testified Exhibit 2 Documents entitled "Serious 5 11 as follows: Infraction Report." "Disciplinary 13 EXAMINATION 7 Mapearance Waiver.* 14 BY MR. BUDGE; 1 3 Exhibit 5 Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot; 5 18 Powell as well as his father in the pending matter in dwinki you're being deposed. Do yo | | 206.389.2966 | | | | James Hand taken on 6/28/16. | |
| INDEXPAGE1MONROE, WASHINGTON; TUESDAY, DECEMBER 6EXAMINATION BY:PAGE29:08 A.M.Mr. Budge53000Ms. Severson1145(Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19Ms. Severson2506marked for identification.)***2507EXHIBITDESCRIPTIONFOR I.D.8One Officer's Journey," by Tommy Giovani.78Exhibit 1"What Really Happens in Prison:559One Officer's Journey," by Tommy Giovani.10was examined and testifiedExhibit 2Documents entitle "Serious511Infraction Report," "Initial Serious1212Hearing Minutes and Pindings," *Infraction Review Checklist," and appearance Waiver."13EXAMINATIONExhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.15Q. Could you please state your name for the recor 16Exhibit 6Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question and your answers will be transcribed by the courtExhibit 7Digital photograph.522Exhibit 8Digital photograph.522Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523E | | deborahs1@atg.wa.gov | | | | | |
| EXAMINATION BY:PAGE29:08 A.M.Mr. Budge53000Ms. Severson1124Mr. Budge1145(Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19Ms. Severson2506marked for identification.)***2506marked for identification.)EXHIBITDESCRIPTIONFOR I.D.7EXHIBITDESCRIPTIONFOR I.D.8Tommy Giovani.559first duly sworn on oath,Exhibit 2Documents entitled "Serious511Infraction Report, " 'Initial Serious1212Infraction Report, " 'Disciplinary13EXAMINATIONHearing Minutes and Findings,"14BY MR. BUDGE*Infraction Review Checklist, " and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."15Q. Could you please state your name for the record 0. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot 58Powell as well as his father in the pending matter in 19Which you're being deposed. Do you understand that which you're being deposed. Do you understand that 1920A. Yes.Exhibit 6Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question 22Exhibit 8Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question 23reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a23reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | | INDEX | Page 3 | | MONROE | | Page 5 R 6. 2016 |
| Ms. Severson 112 4 Mr. Budge 114 5 (Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19) Ms. Severson 250 6 marked for identification.) FXHIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 8 TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, being Exhibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prison: 55 9 first duly sworn on oath, One Officer's Journey," by 10 was examined and testified 11 Exhibit 2 Documents entitled "Serious 5 11 as follows: Infraction Report, * "Initial Serious 12 12 13 EX A M I N A T I O N Hearing Minutes and Findings, * 14 BY MR. BUDGE 15 Q. Could you please state your name for the recor "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver." 17 Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon Casey Exhibit 5 Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot 5 18 Powell as well as his father in t | EXAMINATION BY | ·: | PAGE | 2 | | | |
| Mr. Budge1145(Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19Ms. Severson***5(Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19***6marked for identification.)EXHIBITDESCRIPTIONFOR 1.D.Exhibit 1"What Really Happens in Prison:55One Officer's Journey," by Tommy Giovani.7Exhibit 2Documents entitled "Serious5Infraction Report," "Initial Serious Infraction Report," "Disciplinary11Raring Minutes and Findings,"14"Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."15Querted Sils/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.9Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom TalbotExhibit 6Digital photograph.5Exhibit 7Digital photograph.5Exhibit 8Digital photograph.5Exhibit 9Digital photograph.5< | - | | | 3 | | 000 | |
| Ms. Severson 250 5 (Deposition EXhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 Ms. Severson *** 6 marked for identification.) EXHIBIT DESCRIPTION FOR I.D. 7 Exhibit 1 "What Really Happens in Prison: 55 9 first duly sworn on oath, One Officer's Journey," by Tommy Giovani. 10 was examined and testified Exhibit 2 Documents entitled "Serious 5 11 as follows: Infraction Report," "Initial Serious Infraction Report," "Disciplinary 13 E X A MIN A TION Hearing Minutes and Findings," 14 BY MR. BUDGE; "Infraction Review Checklist," and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver." 15 Q. Could you please state your name for the recording the proving the prisming Notice/ Appearance Waiver." Exhibit 5 Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot 5 18 Powell as well as his father in the pending matter in the pending matter in the which you're being deposed. Do you understand that the which you're being deposed. Do you understand that the which you raise were will be transcribed by the court Exhibit 6 Digital photograph. 5 21 Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question and your answers will be transcribed by the court Exhibit 8 Digital photograph. 5 | | | | 4 | | | |
| ***6marked for identification.)EXHIBITDESCRIPTIONFOR I.D.7Exhibit 1*What Really Happens in Prison:558TOM TALBOT, deponent herein, beingOne Officer's Journey,* by Tommy Giovani.9first duly sworn on oath,Exhibit 2Documents entitled *Serious511as follows:Infraction Report,* "Initial Serious12Infraction Report,* "Disciplinary13E X A MIN A TIO NHearing Minutes and Findings,"*1BY MR. BUDGE:**Infraction Review Checklist,* and *Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."15Q. Could you please state your name for the recorExhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot517Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 6Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking to your right, so that we have aExhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | - | | | 5 | (| Deposition Exhibits 2, 5-17, and 19 | |
| EXHIBITDESCRIPTIONFOR I.D.Exhibit 1"What Really Happens in Prison:55One Officer's Journey," by Tommy Giovani.9first duly sworn on oath,Exhibit 2Documents entitled "Serious5Infraction Report," "Initial Serious11Infraction Report," "Disciplinary13Hearing Minutes and Findings,"14"Infraction Review Checklist," and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/15Q. Could you please state your name for the recordAppearance Waiver."16Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot5Match.20Exhibit 6Digital photograph.5Exhibit 8Digital photograph.5Exhibit 9Digital photograph.5Exhibit 9Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question22and your answers will be transcribed by the court23reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have and | Ma. Deverson | * * * | 250 | | n | narked for identification.) | |
| Exhibit 1"What Really Happens in Prison:55One Officer's Journey," by Tommy Giovani.9first duly sworn on oath,Exhibit 2Documents entitled "Serious511as follows:Infraction Report," "Initial Serious Infraction Report," "Disciplinary Hearing Minutes and Findings," "Infraction Review Checklist," and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."1213E X A M I N A T I O NExhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.15Q. Could you please state your name for the recor 16A. Tom Talbot.Exhibit 6Digital photograph.521Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 8Digital photograph.522and your answers will be transcribed by the courtExhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | EXHIBIT | DESCRIPTION | FOR I.D. | 1. | | | |
| Intervise southey," by Tommy Giovani.10was examined and testifiedExhibit 2Documents entitled "Serious511as follows:Infraction Report," "Initial Serious1212Infraction Report," "Disciplinary13E X A M I N A T I O NHearing Minutes and Findings," "Infraction Review Checklist," and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."14BY MR. BUDGE:Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.17Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 6Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 8Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 9Digital photograph.521reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | Exhibit 1 | "What Really Happens in Prison: | 55 | | TOM TALBO | | |
| Exhibit 2Documents entitled "Serious511as follows:Infraction Report," "Initial Serious12Infraction Report," "Disciplinary13E X A MIN A TIONHearing Minutes and Findings,"14BY MR. BUDGE:"Infraction Review Checklist," and15Q. Could you please state your name for the record"Disciplinary Hearing Notice/Appearance Waiver."16A. Tom Talbot.Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot518Powell as well as his father in the pending matter inMatch.20A. Yes.20A. Yes.Exhibit 6Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 8Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | | One Officer's Journey," by | | | | | |
| Infraction Report, " "Initial Serious12Infraction Report, " "Disciplinary13Hearing Minutes and Findings, "14BY MR. BUDGE:"Infraction Review Checklist, " and"Disciplinary Hearing Notice/Appearance Waiver."Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbotdated 5/15/15, by Detective BarryHatch.Exhibit 6Digital photograph.Exhibit 7Digital photograph.Exhibit 8Digital photograph.Exhibit 9Digital photograph.5212122232424252526272829202021222324242525262728292920202021222324242525262728292920202021222324242525262728292929292020202122< | | Tommy Giovani. | | | | | |
| Infraction Report, " "Disciplinary Hearing Minutes and Findings,"13E X A MINATION"Infraction Review Checklist, " and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."13E X A MINATIONExhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.13E X A MINATIONExhibit 6Digital photograph.520A. Yes.Exhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question sitting to your right, so that we have a compared to the courtExhibit 9Digital photograph.521A. Today I'll be asking to your right, so that we have a compared to your right, so that we have a compared to your right, so that we have a | Exhibit 2 | | | | | as follows: | |
| Hearing Minutes and Findings,"14BY MR. BUDGE:"Infraction Review Checklist," and15Q. Could you please state your name for the record"Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."16A. Tom Talbot.Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.17Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 6Digital photograph.520A. Yes.Exhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 8Digital photograph.522and your answers will be transcribed by the courtExhibit 9Digital photograph.521Reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have and your answers will be transcribed by the court | | | S | | _ | | |
| "Infraction Review Checklist," and "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver."15Q. Could you please state your name for the record (A. Tom Talbot.)Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.16A. Tom Talbot.Exhibit 6Digital photograph.520A. Yes.Exhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | | | | | | | |
| "Disciplinary Hearing Notice/ Appearance Waiver." 16 A. Tom Talbot. Exhibit 5 Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch. 17 Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon Casey Exhibit 6 Digital photograph. 5 20 A. Yes. Exhibit 7 Digital photograph. 5 21 Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question and your answers will be transcribed by the court Exhibit 9 Digital photograph. 5 22 and your answers will be transcribed by the court | | | | | | | |
| Appearance Waiver."10Act form failot.Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.17Q. Sir, I represent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 6Digital photograph.518Powell as well as his father in the pending matter in 19Exhibit 7Digital photograph.520A. Yes.Exhibit 8Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question 22Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have an a the state of the state of Gordon Casey | | | | | | | cord. |
| Exhibit 5Transcription of Officer Tom Talbot dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.17G. Sil, Trepresent the estate of Gordon CaseyExhibit 6Digital photograph.518Powell as well as his father in the pending matter in 1919Exhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question 2221Exhibit 8Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my question 22Exhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have an and fully a sitting to your right, so that we have an | | | | | | | |
| dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry Hatch.18 Powell as well as his father in the pending matter in 19 which you're being deposed. Do you understand that 20 A. Yes.Exhibit 6Digital photograph.5Exhibit 7Digital photograph.5Exhibit 8Digital photograph.5Exhibit 9Digital photograph.Exhibit 9Digital | Exhibit 5 | | t 5 | | | | |
| Exhibit 6Digital photograph.520A. Yes.Exhibit 7Digital photograph.521Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 8Digital photograph.522and your answers will be transcribed by the courtExhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have an | | dated 5/15/15, by Detective Barry | | | | | |
| Exhibit 7Digital photograph.21Q. Today I'll be asking questions, and my questionExhibit 8Digital photograph.522and your answers will be transcribed by the courtExhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | Exhibit 6 | | F | 20 | A. Yes. | | |
| Exhibit 8Digital photograph.522and your answers will be transcribed by the courtExhibit 9Digital photograph.523reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | | | | 21 | Q. Toda | y I'll be asking questions, and my ques | tions |
| Exhibit 9 Digital photograph. 5 23 reporter, who is sitting to your right, so that we have a | | | | 22 | and your an | swers will be transcribed by the court | |
| | | | | | - | - | /e a |
| | | | | 24 | - | | |
| Exhibit 11 Digital photograph. 5 25 that? | | | | | • | | |



Pages 6..9

| ı an | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 69 |
|--|---|--|---|
| 1 | A. Yes. Page 6 | 1 | Page 8 Casey Powell? Page 8 |
| 2 | A. Tes. Q. Do you understand that you are under oath today? | 2 | A. One. |
| | | | |
| 3 | A. Yes. | 3 | Q. Would you say that Gordon Casey Powell was one |
| 4 | Q. If you're ever confused or unclear about a | 4 | of the two smallest and weakest-appearing offenders on |
| 1 | question that I ask, please ask me to clarify or rephrase | 5 | E-Unit Pod 2? |
| 6 | it for you, and I will; okay? | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | A. Okay. | 7 | Q. Were there approximately 45 offenders on E-Unit |
| 8 | Q. Is there any reason you can think of such as any | 8 | Pod 2? |
| 9 | type of medication you might be taking or any other reason | 9 | A. I don't know the exact count on May 9th. |
| 10 | that might prevent you from giving your best testimony | 10 | Q. Would you agree that it was approximately 40 or |
| 11 | today? | 11 | 45? |
| 12 | A. No. | 12 | A. I would agree to that, yes. |
| 13 | Q. On May 9th, 2015, were you working as a | 13 | Q. At the moment that Gordon Casey Powell was |
| 14 | corrections officer for the Washington Department of | 14 | walking through the passageway, was there another offender |
| 1 | Corrections? | 15 | |
| 16 | A. Yes. | 16 | |
| 17 | Q. Were you working at the DOC's prison in Monroe, | 17 | - |
| 18 | Washington, known as the Monroe Correctional Complex? | 18 | |
| 19 | A. Yes. | | facing the passageway; is that correct? |
| 20 | Q. In particular, were you working at a part of the | 20 | |
| | | | |
| 21 | Monroe Correctional Complex known as the Special Offenders | 21 | Q. And in the position that Price was standing, was |
| | Unit? | | it the case that he was positioned such that he could see |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 | |
| 24 | Q. And with more particularity, were you working in | 24 | |
| 25 | E-Unit Pod 2 on May 9th, 2015? | 25 | Q. You saw Price standing on the opposite side of |
| | | | |
| | Page 7 | | Page 9 |
| 1 | A. Yes. | | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for |
| 2 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin | 2 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? |
| 2 3 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? | 2 3 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. |
| 2 3 4 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a | 2 3 4 5 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? | 2 3 4 5 6 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. Q. When Gordon Casey Powell was at the E-Unit, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what it appeared to be. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. Q. When Gordon Casey Powell was at the E-Unit, would you agree that he was one of the smallest and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what it appeared to be. Q. Are you saying that you did not notice him? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. Q. When Gordon Casey Powell was at the E-Unit, would you agree that he was one of the smallest and weakest-appearing offenders on the unit? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what it appeared to be. Q. Are you saying that you did not notice him? A. I'm saying I did notice him, but I was also |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. Q. When Gordon Casey Powell was at the E-Unit, would you agree that he was one of the smallest and weakest-appearing offenders on the unit? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what it appeared to be. Q. Are you saying that you did not notice him? A. I'm saying I did notice him, but I was also |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. Q. When Gordon Casey Powell was at the E-Unit, would you agree that he was one of the smallest and weakest-appearing offenders on the unit? A. No. Q. How many offenders would you say on the E-Unit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what it appeared to be. Q. Are you saying that you did not notice him? A. I'm saying I did notice him, but I was also logging things in. So he could have been waiting his turn for the JPay machine. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. Yes. Q. Were you on duty when an offender named Benjamin Price assaulted Gordon Casey Powell? A. Yes. Q. Were you standing at an officer's post just a few feet from the assault when it occurred? A. Yes. Q. Is the officer's post at which you were standing situated at a place where a passageway known as a sally port enters into a large common area known as the E-Unit dayroom? A. Yes. Q. At approximately 4:35 p.m. on May 9th, 2015, was Gordon Casey Powell returning from the evening meal? A. Yes. Q. Was he walking through the passageway as offenders normally do when returning to the E-Unit following the meal period? A. Yes. Q. When Gordon Casey Powell was at the E-Unit, would you agree that he was one of the smallest and weakest-appearing offenders on the unit? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | the dayroom with his back to the wall as if waiting for someone; correct? A. No. Q. Is that not almost precisely what you told an investigating detective following the assault? A. I would have to look at the the transcript, but where he was standing, yes, he could see people coming in, but he was also standing at what we call a JPay machine. Q. Correct. He was standing near a JPay machine with his back to the wall, looking in the direction of a passageway; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you saw him standing there; correct? A. Yes. Q. And to your eyes, it looked as if he was waiting for someone; correct? A. I was logging something in; so I don't know what it appeared to be. Q. Are you saying that you did not notice him? A. I'm saying I did notice him, but I was also logging things in. So he could have been waiting his turn for the JPay machine. |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 1013 |
|--|--|
| Page 10 | Page 12 1 Q. Price, as you were standing there, briskly moved |
| 2 A. No. | 2 toward the smaller and weaker Casey Powell; correct? |
| 3 Q. You knew Price to be a sociopath; correct? | 3 A. Yes. |
| 4 A. I can't comment on that. You'd have to defer to | 4 Q. And then he began a brutal, unprovoked attack |
| 5 mental health. I'm not a mental health professional. | 5 against Casey Powell; correct? |
| 6 Q. All right. So is the answer that, no, you did | 6 A. Yes. |
| 7 not know Price to be a sociopath? | 7 Q. Price punched Casey Powell in the head; correct? |
| 8 A. The answer is I don't know. I'm not a mental | 8 A. Yes. |
| 9 health professional. | 9 Q. Casey Powell yelled "What did I do?" "Stop, |
| 10 Q. At the moment that Gordon Casey Powell was | 10 stop," or words to that effect as Price began the attack; |
| 11 walking through the passageway with Price standing on the | 11 correct? |
| 12 opposite side of the dayroom facing the passageway that | 12 A. All I heard was "What did I do?") |
| 13 Gordon Casey Powell was about to walk through, you were | 13 Q. So you heard Casey Powell yell "What did I do?" |
| 14 standing at the officer's post; correct? | 14 or words to that effect as Price began the unprovoked |
| 15 A. Yes. | 15 attack? |
| 16 Q. The officer's post was situated right next to | 16 A. He didn't yell it. He said it. |
| 17 the place where a person would come out of the passageway | |
| 18 and emerge into the dayroom | 17 Q. So you heard Casey Powell say "What did I do?"18 as Price began the attack? |
| 19 A. Yes. | 19 A. That's correct. He didn't yell it, though. |
| 20 Q correct? | 20 Q. With the attack, Price forced Casey Powell back |
| 21 MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his | 21 into the passageway; correct? |
| 22 question before you begin your answer. | 22 A. Yes, sally port. |
| 23 MR. BUDGE: Thank you, Deb. | 23 Q. Casey Powell collapsed to the ground inside of |
| 24 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And that's correct. Try to wait | |
| 25 for me to finish | 24 the passageway; correct? 25 A. Yes. |
| | 20 A. Tes. |
| Page 11 1 A. I thought you were done. | Page 13 Q. Whereupon Price began repeatedly stomping on |
| 2 Q before you give your answer, and, likewise, l | 2 Casey Powell's head with what appeared to you to be full |
| 3 will wait until you answer until I ask my next question, | 3 force; correct? |
| 4 at least, I'll do my best to do that. Okay? | 4 A. Yes. |
| 5 A. All right. | 5 Q. Casey Powell died from those traumatic head |
| 6 Q. You were on duty at the officer's post; correct? | 6 injuries that he suffered in that assault; correct? |
| 7 A. Yes. | 7 A. Yes. |
| 8 Q. And you were in uniform; correct? | 8 Q. And that entire series of events took place just |
| 9 A. Yes. | 9 a few feet from where you were standing; correct? |
| 10 Q. You were a trained corrections officer; correct? | 10 A. Yes. |
| 11 A. Yes. | 10 0. Tes. 11 Q. You were the last person to see Casey Powell |
| 12 Q. You were standing between and slightly to one | 12 before he was assaulted; correct? |
| 13 side of the place where Casey Powell was about to emerge | 13 A. Yes. |
| 14 from the passageway into the dayroom; correct? | 14 Q. And you were the last person to see Price before |
| 15 A. Yes. | 15 he launched the assault; correct? |
| 16 Q. You were between and slightly to one side of | 16 A. Yes. Let me excuse me. Let me clarify. I |
| 17 Casey Powell and Price; correct? | 17 was the last correctional staff to see that. |
| 18 A. Yes. | 18 Q. You were the last member of correctional staff |
| 19 Q. And as you stood there, the smaller and weaker | 19 to see Casey Powell before he was assaulted? |
| 20 Casey Powell emerged from the passageway just a few feet | |
| 21 from where you were standing; correct? | 20 A. Tes. 21 Q. And you were the last member of correctional |
| 22 A. Yes. | 22 staff to see Price before he launched the assault? |
| 22 Q. Casey Powell did nothing to provoke Price; | 23 A. Yes. |
| 24 correct? | 24 Q. You did not do anything to prevent the assault |
| 25 A. Not that I know of. | |
| | 25 before it occurred; correct? |



| Tall | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 1417 |
|------|---|----|--|
| 1 | Page 14 A. No, but I want to clarify that I didn't know it | 1 | Page 16 A. Yes. |
| | was going to happen. | 2 | Q. What kinds or categories of offenders were |
| 3 | Q. But the answer to my specific question is you | 3 | confined at the E-Unit Pod 2? |
| | did not do anything to prevent the assault before it | 4 | A. People that were convicted of felonies. |
| | occurred; correct? | 5 | Q. Were they people who were mentally ill? |
| 6 | A. No. | 6 | A. Yes, they were mentally ill. |
| 7 | Q. So I'll be circling back and asking more | 7 | Q. As opposed to other places within the DOC prison |
| 8 | questions about this topic and others. | 8 | system where offenders are not considered to be mentally |
| 9 | Are you currently a corrections officer for the | 9 | ill; correct? |
| 10 | | 10 | A. I can't really comment on that. |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 | Q. Well, let me ask you this. Is the E-Unit Pod 2 |
| 12 | Q. How long have you been a corrections officer for | 12 | |
| 13 | the DOC? | 13 | A. E-Unit Pod 2 is a mental mental health unit, |
| 14 | A. Approximately 17 years. | 14 | yes. |
| 15 | Q. As of May 15th, 2015, had you been working at | 15 | Q. And is it the case that, generally speaking, |
| 16 | the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe for a number of | 16 | there are about somewhere in the range of about 90 total |
| 17 | years? | 17 | offenders in the E-Unit? |
| 18 | A. Yes. | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | Q. How long had you been working at the SOU? | 19 | Q. With about half in Pod 1 and about half in |
| 20 | A. I'm going to say approximately 12 years at that | 20 | Pod 2? |
| 21 | time. | 21 | A. Depending on the numbers. Each side holds 48, I |
| 22 | Q. Had you been working continuously at the SOU for | 22 | believe, when totally full. |
| 23 | the 12 years prior to the assault? | 23 | Q. Do the mentally ill offenders confined at the |
| 24 | A. The only break there was I took an acting | 24 | E-Unit Pod 2 include offenders who are being confined for |
| 25 | sergeant spot for approximately four months over at Twin | 25 | both violent and nonviolent crimes? |
| | Page 15 | | Page 17 |
| 1 | Rivers, and then I came back to my post. | 1 | A. Yes. |
| 2 | Q. And about when did you take that break and go to | 2 | Q. Do they include offenders with a history of |
| 3 | Twin Rivers? | 3 | violent acts towards others as well as offenders without |
| 4 | A. I would say it was probably six years ago. | 4 | such a history? |
| 5 | Q. So roughly 2010 or so? | 5 | A. Yes. |
| 6 | A. That sounds about right. | 6 | Q. As of May 2015, who did you report to? |
| 7 | Q. And other than that approximately four-month | 7 | A. Can you clarify the question, please? |
| 8 | period, you've been working continuously at the SOU for | 8 | Q. As of May 2015, who were your superior officers? |
| 9 | about 11 years prior to the assault; is that right? | 9 | A. I don't remember who was on shift that day. |
| 10 | A. That sounds about right. | 10 | Q. As of May 2015, did you report to one or more |
| 11 | Q. In particular, had you been working at the | 11 | sergeants? |
| 12 | | 12 | A. The way it works is we come in, we give we |
| 13 | A. Yes, the whole stint was on E-Unit. | 13 | |
| 14 | Q. Did you have duties with regard to both Pod 1 | 14 | |
| 15 | | 15 | passing. We don't check in with the sergeant is what I'm |
| 16 | A. No. | 16 | |
| 17 | Q. Did you have duties only with regard to Pod 2? | 17 | Q. Understood. |
| 18 | A. Yes. | 18 | , , , |
| 19 | Q. And so just to clarify the record then, for | 19 | particular, but as of this general time period, let's say, |
| 20 | approximately 11 years prior to the assault with the | 20 | the spring of 2015, did you report to one or more |
| 21 | exception of about four months when you were at Twin | 21 | sergeants? |
| 22 | Rivers, you worked at the SOU here in Monroe E-Unit Pod 2; | 22 | A. I I can't recall. |
| 23 | | 23 | |
| 24 | A. Yes. | 24 | |
| 25 | Q. Were you an E-Unit corrections officer? | 25 | A. I believe shift was there that day. I do not |
| | | 1 | |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 1821 |
|--|---|
| Page 18 1 believe my unit sergeant was there that day. | Page 20 1 other one because those two posts get switched around a |
| 2 Q. Okay. Without regard to that specific day, can | 2 lot. Not a lot of people stay in them. CO Johnson is the |
| 3 you describe for me what the hierarchy was in terms of the | |
| 4 chain of command? | 4 the other one I worked with. |
| 5 A. Yes. | 5 Q. Did you and Seeley have a good relationship? |
| 6 Q. Okay. Please do. | 6 A. We're partners. |
| 7 A. It goes unit sergeant, correctional unit | 7 Q. Did you have a good working relationship? |
| 8 supervisor, shift sergeant, shift lieutenant. | 8 A. Yes. |
| 9 Q. So on any particular day, the chain of command | 9 Q. Did you consider Seeley to be a friend? |
| 10 was corrections officer to unit sergeant to corrections | 10 A. Yes, I do. |
| 11 unit supervisor to shift sergeant and then to shift | 11 Q. Have you ever socialized outside of work with |
| 12 lieutenant? | 12 Corrections Officer Seeley? |
| 13 A. Yes. | 13 A. Probably two to three times. |
| 14 Q. Who were the unit sergeants back in May of 2015? | 14 Q. What types of things have you done together |
| 15 A. Sergeant Granger. | 15 outside of work? |
| 16 Q. And who were the corrections unit supervisors | 16 A. We had a group group party, was like |
| 17 back in May of 2015? | 17 everybody from DOC that wanted to come when Pacquiao |
| 18 A. That would have been Marc Glaser. | 18 fought Mayweather. I've been with him out for a beer |
| 19 Q. G-I-a-z-e-r? | 19 once, and for my birthday, a group of us went together to |
| 20 A. G-I-a-s-e-r. | 20 a casino. |
| 21 Qs-e-r. | 21 Q. Did you and Seeley confide in one another about |
| 22 And who would have been the shift sergeant back | 22 things that were happening on the unit? |
| 23 in May of 2015? | 23 A. Can you clarify that, please? |
| A. I believe that was Sergeant Browne. | 24 Q. Did you talk with one another about things that |
| 25 Q. With an "E"? | 25 were happening on the unit on a regular basis? |
| Page 19 | |
| 1 A. Yes. | 1 A. Yes. |
| 2 Q. And who would have been the shift lieutenant? | 2 Q. And did you share your points of view with each |
| 3 A. Lieutenant Asin. A-s-i-n. | 3 other on how the unit should be run? |
| 4 Q. Did anybody report to you? | 4 A. Yes. |
| 5 A. Not to my knowledge, no. | 5 Q. As of May 2015, did your duties as a corrections |
| 6 Q. Did you have a partner in the E-Unit Pod 2 | 6 officer include overseeing the confinement of the |
| 7 working with you on May 9th, 2015? | 7 offenders in Pod 2 of the E-Unit? |
| 8 A. Yes. | 8 A. Yes. |
| 9 Q. Was that Corrections Officer Seeley? | 9 Q. Did you ordinarily work the swing shift?10 A. Yes. |
| 10 A. Yes. 11 Q. Was he your regular partner? | |
| 11Q. Was he your regular partner?12A. Yes. | 11 Q. Was that the 2:00 p.m. to 10:00 p.m. shift? 12 A. Yes. |
| 12 Q. How long had Corrections Officer Seeley been | 12 A. Tes. 13 Q. Was that the same shift that Seeley ordinarily |
| 14 your regular partner? | 14 worked, to your knowledge? |
| 15 A. I'm trying to think of when he started. I would | 15 A. Yes. |
| 16 say, at that point, it was roughly six to eight months. | 16 Q. When you would come on shift at approximately |
| 17 That's just a guesstimate. | 17 2:00 p.m., would you receive pass-down from the |
| 18 Q. Did the two of you work regularly together in | 18 corrections officer whom you were relieving? |
| 19 tandem as E-Unit Pod 2 corrections officers? | 19 A. Normally, yes. |
| 20 A. Yes, three days a week. | 20 Q. And do you remember who the day shift officers |
| 21 Q. Was there one or more people that you regularly | 21 would have been on May 9th, 2015? |
| 22 worked with on the other days of week that you worked? | - |
| 23 A. Yes. | 23 Q. Excuse me. Day shift. That's correct. Day |
| 24 Q. And who were those people? | |
| | 24 shift. |
| 25 A. One was CO Johnson, and I don't remember the | 24 shift.25 A. I'm not positively for sure, but I believe it |



| | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 2225 |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | Page 22 was CO Hallett. | 1 | Page 24 Q. On the way to and from meal periods? |
| 2 | Q. And do you know who the other day shift officer | 2 | A. Yes. |
| 3 | would have been, if there was another day shift officer? | 3 | Q. In the dayroom? |
| 4 | A. There was another day shift officer, but he and | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | the rover, I believe, were on Pod 1; so I don't know | 5 | Q. And other common areas of the E-Unit Pod 2 |
| 6 | exactly who they were. | | throughout the course of a given day? |
| 7 | Q. When you come on duty, is it your obligation to | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | receive pass-down from the officers that you relieve? | 8 | Q. Did the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2 have their |
| 9 | A. I wouldn't say obligation because sometimes a | | own keys to their individual cells? |
| 10 | pass-down isn't given. They rush out without giving it; | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | so it's my obligation to read the unit logbook. | 11 | Q. Unless they were confined to their cell for some |
| 12 | Q. And on May 9th, 2015, when you came on duty, | | reason or it was during a period where they were not |
| 13 | | 13 | permitted to leave their cell, was it generally the case |
| 14 | A. I would have started to. I don't remember if I | 14 | that such offenders could come and go to and from their |
| 15 | was able to read the whole thing. It was I remember it | | cells at will? |
| 16 | being really busy that day. | 16 | A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that, please? |
| 17 | Q. Prior to 4:30 p.m. and approximately the two and | 17 | Q. Other than occasions where they were confined to |
| 18 | a half hours before you came on duty and the time of the | 18 | their cells for a specific reason or if it was during |
| 19 | assault, do you believe you would have had an opportunity | 19 | hours of the day where they were not permitted to leave |
| 20 | to review the logbook entries from earlier in the day on | 20 | their cells, was it generally the case that during the |
| 21 | May 9th? | 21 | day, offenders were free to come and go from their cells |
| 22 | A. I don't recall. | | throughout the course of a given day? |
| 23 | Q. Would it have been your obligation to do so? | 23 | A. Yes. |
| 24 | A. It's part of my duties. | 24 | Q. Were there certain times of day where offenders |
| 25 | Q. Has there been any material change in your | | were not permitted to leave the cells as a matter of |
| | | 20 | |
| | Dama 00 | | |
| 1 | Page 23 duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer | 1 | Page 25 |
| 1 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer | | course? |
| 2 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? | 2 | course? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officerbetween May 9th, 2015, and the present time?A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the | 2 3 | course? A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? |
| 2 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officerbetween May 9th, 2015, and the present time?A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? | 2 3 4 | course? A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for |
| 2 3 4 5 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any | 2 3 4 5 | course? A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. |
| 2 3 4 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities | 2 3 4 5 6 | course?A. Yes.Q. What times of day would that be?A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, forafternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count.And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | course? A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | course? A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. Q. Other than occasions where offenders were | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it clears. But after the 2030 count, they do not come out, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. Q. Other than occasions where offenders were | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it clears. But after the 2030 count, they do not come out, they're locked down for the evening. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. Q. Other than occasions where offenders were confined in their cells or had been removed from the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it clears. But after the 2030 count, they do not come out, they're locked down for the evening. Q. Okay. So they have to be in their cells from |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. Q. Other than occasions where offenders were confined in their cells or had been removed from the E-Unit Fod 2 would regularly intermingle with and come | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it clears. But after the 2030 count, they do not come out, they're locked down for the evening. Q. Okay. So they have to be in their cells from approximately 8:30 p.m. on? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 33 22 23 23 23 23 20 21 22 23 23 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. Q. Other than occasions where offenders were confined in their cells or had been removed from the E-Unit Pod 2 would regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it clears. But after the 2030 count, they do not come out, they're locked down for the evening. Q. Okay. So they have to be in their cells from approximately 8:30 p.m. on? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer between May 9th, 2015, and the present time? A. I'm sorry. Could you could you rephrase the question, please? Q. Has there been any material change, any significant change, in the duties and responsibilities that you have as a corrections officer between the time of the assault and today? A. Not to my knowledge. Q. As of May 9th, 2015, did you and the other corrections officers with whom you worked have authority over all of the offenders in the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. And as part of the regular operation of the E-Unit Pod 2, did offenders regularly intermingle with and come into close physical proximity with other offenders throughout the course of a given day? A. Yes. Q. Other than occasions where offenders were confined in their cells or had been removed from the E-Unit Fod 2 would regularly intermingle with and come | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. What times of day would that be? A. They yard in at 3:30, which would be 1530, for afternoon count. They yard in at 2045 for 2100 count. And if there was any sort of emergency where we needed to lock down, that would be another time. But those are the two specific times. Q. So at 3:30 p.m. and 10:45 p.m A. No, 2045, which would be 8:45. Q. Excuse me. At 3:30 p.m. and 8:45 p.m., they have to be in their cells for count? A. Yes. Q. How long does count take? A. Both counts are different. The 1550 count is last approximately anywhere from 20 to 25 minutes. The 2030 count, I've seen last as long as 30 minutes before it clears. But after the 2030 count, they do not come out, they're locked down for the evening. Q. Okay. So they have to be in their cells from approximately 8:30 p.m. on? |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 2629 |
|--|--|
| Page 26 1 Q. And then what time are they permitted to exit | Page 28 1 A. It means that they return to their cell. |
| 2 their cells in the morning? | 2 Q. Did you have authority as a corrections officer |
| 3 A. You'd have to ask day shift on that. | 3 to yard in any offender at any time? |
| 4 Q. So during your shift, from 2:00 p.m. to | 4 A. Yes. |
| 5 10:00 p.m., they are to be in their cells for count at | 5 Q. Meaning that at any time where you deemed it to |
| 6 3:30 p.m. for roughly half an hour or so; is that correct? | 6 be appropriate that you could instruct the offender to go |
| 7 A. Yes. | 7 to his or her cell? |
| 8 Q. And then they can be out of their cells from the | 8 A. Yes. |
| 9 conclusion of count at, let's say, roughly 4:00 p.m. all | 9 Q. His cell, I suppose; right? |
| 10 the way up until they go in for the evening at | 10 A. Yes. |
| 11 approximately 8:30 p.m.? | 10 A. Tes. 11 Q. And once an offender is yarded in, is the |
| | |
| | 12 offender's cell remotely locked until the yard-in is |
| 13 20-minute count 20, 25-minute so it would be more | 13 lifted? |
| 14 along the lines of 1615 to 1620, 4:15 p.m. to 4:20 p.m. | 14 A. Not all the time. |
| 15 Q. I'm sorry. 4:15 to 4:20? | 15 Q. Is it generally the case that when an offender |
| 16 A. Yes. Would you rather I use | 16 is yarded in, that the offender's cell is remotely locked |
| Q. No, I can do the conversion in my head for 24-hour time most of the time. Sometimes I make mistakes. | 17 until such time that the yard-in is lifted? |
| ······································ | 18 A. I I can't say. It depends on what they've |
| 19 but let's see if we can do this a better way. | 19 been yarded in for. |
| 20 From 2:00 p.m. until 3:30 p.m., offenders are | 20 Q. Do the corrections officers have the ability to |
| 21 generally permitted to be out of their cells and | 21 yard in an offender to his cell and remotely lock the cell |
| 22 intermingle with one another? | 22 until the offender's yard-in is lifted? |
| 23 A. Yes. | 23 A. Yes. |
| 24 Q. And then from approximately 4:20 p.m. all the | Q. If you or any corrections officer instructs an |
| 25 way up until 8:30 p.m., offenders are generally permitted | 25 offender to yard in to his cell, is the offender required |
| Page 27 1 to be out of their cells and intermingle with one another? | Page 29 1 to follow your directive? |
| 2 A. To 8:45 p.m. | 2 A. Yes. |
| 3 Q. All right. Did you recognize that one of your | 3 Q. If the offender is instructed to yard in and the |
| 4 duties and responsibilities as a corrections officer was | 4 offender does not do so, are there measures that are taken |
| 5 to keep close and careful watch over the offenders in the | 5 at the unit in order to force the offender to his cell? |
| 6 E-Unit Pod 2? | 6 A. I wouldn't say force, but yes. |
| 7 A. Yes. | 7 Q. And what do you mean you wouldn't say force? |
| 8 Q. Did you recognize that one of your duties and | 8 A. Right now, if an offender refuses to yard in, a |
| 9 responsibilities was to keep close and careful watch over | 9 counselor talks to him first to try and get him to go in, |
| 10 offenders who might be prone to commit an act of violence | 10 and then if a counselor that doesn't work, then we take |
| 11 towards another offender? | 11 another measure. We step up. |
| 12 A. They're all dangerous. Yes, it's my duty to | 12 Q. And that other measure would be? |
| 13 watch all of them. | 13 A. Would be to call shift. |
| 14 Q. Did you recognize that, as part of your duties | 14 Q. And then what happens? |
| 15 as a corrections officer, if you ever became aware that an | 15 A. And then shift and response movement officers |
| 16 offender was exhibiting behavior that indicated the | 16 come down, and they hook them up and usually take them to |
| 17 offender might be prone to commit an act of violence | 17 segregation. |
| 18 towards another offender, that you had an obligation to | 18 Q. And by hook them up, you mean restrain them? |
| 19 take reasonable measures to prevent that act of violence? | 19 A. I'm sorry. Yes. |
| 20 A. Yes. | 20 Q. So if an offender refuses to follow an |
| 20 A. Tes. 21 Q. Did you understand that the other corrections | |
| | 1 /1 Instruction to vara in to nie coll thoro are stone that |
| - | 21 instruction to yard in to his cell, there are steps that 22 are taken to cause the offender to yard in either |
| 22 officers with whom you worked had the same general duties | 22 are taken to cause the offender to yard in either |
| 22 officers with whom you worked had the same general duties23 and responsibilities as you? | are taken to cause the offender to yard in eithervoluntarily or he is involuntarily taken to segregation; |
| 22 officers with whom you worked had the same general duties | 22 are taken to cause the offender to yard in either |



| | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 3033 |
|--|--|--|---|
| | Page 30 | | Page 32 |
| 1 | Q. And it's the case that you and the other | 1 | might be prone to commit an act of violence towards |
| | corrections officers have discretion to yard in an | 2 | another person on the unit including other offenders, |
| 3 | offender at any time; correct? | 3 | you're not permitted to simply ignore the matter; correct? |
| 4 | A. Correct. | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | Q. And when an offender is yarded in, is he yarded | 5 | Q. And if you or other corrections officers become |
| | in for whatever period of time you deem appropriate? | 6 | aware that an offender's mental health status as indicated |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | by his words or actions has deteriorated such that he |
| 8 | Q. And then the yard-in can be lifted when you | 8 | might be prone to commit an act of violence towards |
| 9 | believe that it's appropriate? | 9 | another person on the unit including but not limited to |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | other offenders, do your obligations include yarding in |
| 11 | Q. Can you yard in an offender from any part of the | 11 | the offender as appropriate? |
| 12 | E-Unit? | 12 | A. Yes. |
| 13 | A. From that which I have I'm responsible for, | 13 | Q. And reporting the behavior or words to the |
| 14 | that I have sight and sound. | 14 | offender's mental health counselor or another mental |
| 15 | Q. Which would include any part of the E-Unit | 15 | health counselor on the unit? |
| 16 | Pod 2? | 16 | A. Yes. |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | Q. Do you also take steps in such occasions to |
| 18 | Q. Can you yard in an offender from any common area | 18 | notify a supervisor? |
| 19 | including the dayroom? | 19 | A. When we have a supervisor, yes, a supervisor on |
| 20 | A. Yes. | 20 | the unit. |
| 21 | Q. If you observe an offender engaging in | 21 | Q. And do you also take steps to notify the other |
| 22 | concerning behavior at any part of the E-Unit Pod 2, are | 22 | |
| 23 | you permitted to immediately yard in that offender? | 23 | |
| 24 | A. Yes. | 24 | |
| 25 | Q. If you or other corrections officers become | | corrections officers had a duty to promptly yard in an |
| | | | |
| 1 | Page 31 aware that an offender is exhibiting behavior physically | 1 | Page 33 offender to isolate him from other offenders if he engaged |
| | or verbally to indicate that the offender might be prone | 2 | in behavior or words indicating the potential for him to |
| | to act violently toward another offender or towards | 3 | commit an act of violence towards another offender? |
| | offenders generally, what steps are you obligated to take? | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | A. I'm sorry. Could you rephrase that for me, | 4 | |
| | | 5 | O Did you understand that you also as of May 0th |
| 7 | | 5 | Q. Did you understand that you also, as of May 9th, 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform montal health if |
| | please? | 6 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if |
| | Q. If you become aware that an offender is | 6 7 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was |
| 8 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate | 6 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the |
| 8 9 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards | 6 7 8 9 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another |
| 8 9 10 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a | 6 7 8 9 10 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? |
| 8 9 10 11 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what | 6 7 8 9 10 11 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. Q. And do you take those steps as necessary to yard | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. Q. And do you take those steps as necessary to yard | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. Q. And do you take those steps as necessary to yard in an offender whose behavior might indicate that he's | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act of violence by one offender against another offender when |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. Q. And do you take those steps as necessary to yard in an offender whose behavior might indicate that he's prone to committing an act of violence? | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act of violence by one offender against another offender when the risk of such violence becomes apparent to you? |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. Q. And do you take those steps as necessary to yard in an offender whose behavior might indicate that he's prone to committing an act of violence? A. We try to, yes. Q. If you or other corrections officers become | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act of violence by one offender against another offender when the risk of such violence becomes apparent to you? A. I'm sorry. Could you rephrase that, please? Q. Would you agree that one of the primary duties |
| 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 20 21 22 23 | Q. If you become aware that an offender is exhibiting verbal or physical behavior that might indicate that he is prone to commit an act of violence towards another offender, whether specifically towards a particular offender or towards offenders in general, what steps are you obligated to take? A. We report it to their counselor. Q. For what purpose? A. For the purpose of mental health, whatever they do with them. You'd have to ask. Q. Do you also yard them in? A. We can at times, yes. Q. And do you take those steps as necessary to yard in an offender whose behavior might indicate that he's prone to committing an act of violence? A. We try to, yes. Q. If you or other corrections officers become aware that an offender's mental health status as indicated | 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | 2015, had a duty and obligation to inform mental health if an offender if you became aware that an offender was engaging in behavior or words to indicate that he had the potential to commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. Yes. Q. And did you understand as of May 9th, 2015, that your obligations in such instances also included notifying a supervisor if a supervisor was available? A. Yes. Q. And notifying the other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Is it the case that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an act of violence by one offender against another offender when the risk of such violence becomes apparent to you? A. I'm sorry. Could you rephrase that, please? Q. Would you agree that one of the primary duties of a corrections officer is to take steps to prevent an |



| | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 3437 |
|--|--|--|--|
| 1 | Page 34 when the risk of such violence becomes apparent? | 1 | Page 36 |
| 2 | A. Yes. | 2 | |
| | | 2 | A. I can't give you a number. |
| 3 | Q. For example, if you heard that an offender | | Q. Can you give me some examples that come to mind |
| 4 | planned to kill another offender, were all of the same | 4 | of situations in the past where you've yarded in an |
| | steps that we just discussed required of you? | 5 | offender? |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | A. Not listening to staff directives, squaring off |
| 7 | Q. If you heard that an offender planned to hurt | 7 | with another offender. |
| 8 | another offender by assaulting that offender, were all the | 8 | Q. Squaring off meaning getting ready to fight? |
| 9 | same steps that we just discussed required of you? | 9 | A. Meaning getting too close in proximity. I could |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | do it for out of bounds, loud and disruptive. There's |
| 11 | Q. If an offender who was psychotic and having an | 11 | there's several things that I could yard an offender in |
| 12 | episode that indicated that he might be prone to act | 12 | for, but how many times a month, I can't I I can't |
| 13 | violently towards other offenders became apparent to you, | 13 | give you a number that would be accurate. |
| 14 | were all those same steps also required? | 14 | Q. Do you sometimes yard offenders in who make |
| 15 | A. I couldn't comment on whether he's psychotic or | 15 | threats? |
| 16 | not. I'm not mental health; so | 16 | A. Yes. |
| 17 | Q. If you came to believe that an offender was | 17 | Q. During the course of your career at the Special |
| 18 | having a break with reality such that he might be prone to | 18 | Offenders E-Unit Pod 2 leading up to May 9th, 2015, did |
| 19 | commit an act of violence towards another offender, were | 19 | the following sometimes occur |
| 20 | all those same steps that we've discussed required of you? | 20 | A. Yes. |
| 21 | A. I'm sorry. You need to rephrase that. | 21 | Q. The following sometimes occur, colon. |
| 22 | MR. BUDGE: Could you read back the last | 22 | _ |
| 23 | | 23 | Q. That's all right. Let me see if I can ask the |
| 24 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'll have the court reporter read | 24 | _ |
| 25 | back the last question. If you still don't understand, | 25 | |
| | | | • • • • |
| | | | |
| 1 | Page 35 | 1 | Page 37 |
| 1 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? | 1 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender |
| 2 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay?A. Okay. | 2 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested |
| 2 3 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) | 2 3 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing |
| 2 3 4 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with | 2 3 4 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? |
| 2 3 4 5 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, | 2 3 4 5 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent | 2 3 4 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Iet me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. Would you say it's been more than 500? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. Would you say it's been more than 500? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. Would you say it's been more than 500? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. Would you say it's been more than 500? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that the offender was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say it's more than 10? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that the offender was |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. A. No. A. It depends on the offender's behavior. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that the offender was removed from the unit and taken to the close observation |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say it's more than 10? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that the offender was removed from the unit and taken to the close observation |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | let me know what part you don't understand; okay? A. Okay. (Record read.) THE WITNESS: I couldn't comment on a break with reality, but if the the other part of your question, if I notice that an offender was going to be violent towards one another, yes, we would yard them in and take and take the same steps. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In the course of your career, can you estimate for me how many times you've yarded in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say that it's been more than a hundred? A. Yes. Q. Would you say it's been more than 500? A. Yes. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. In the course of any given month, can you estimate for me how many times you will yard in an offender due to concerns about his behavior? A. No. Q. Would you say it's more than 10? A. It depends on the offender's behavior. Q. Would you say that in the course of a given | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | that you would become aware of a mentally ill offender engaging in verbal or physical behavior that suggested that he might not be appropriate to continue sharing common areas with other offenders at that time? A. It has happened, yes. Q. And in such occasions, would you respond by promptly yarding in the offender to isolate him from other offenders? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, would you generally take it upon yourself to notify a supervisor or mental health? A. Yes. Q. And on such occasions, was it generally the case that mental health professionals would come in and evaluate the offender? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that upon such evaluation, the mental health professional would direct the offender to be removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did it sometimes occur that the offender was removed from the unit and taken to the close observation area? A. Yes. |



Pages 38..41

| | bot, 10m - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 38.4 |
|---|--|--|--|
| 1 | Page 38 isolated away from other offenders? | 1 | Page 40 A. Yes. |
| 2 | A. Yes. | 2 | Q. Is it standard procedure that on such occasions |
| 3 | Q. And was it then the case that the offender would | 3 | mental health is informed of the offender's words or |
| 4 | not be returned to the E-Unit until he was cleared by | 4 | conduct so that the offender can be evaluated and possibly |
| | mental health to do so? | 5 | removed from the E-Unit altogether? |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | Q. Were those protective measures in place in order | 7 | Q. Many of the offenders who are confined in the |
| | to protect others on the unit from offenders who might | 8 | E-Unit have been confined for a period of years; correct? |
| | pose a risk of violence? | 9 | A. Some of them, yes. |
| 10 | A. That's oversimplifying it. That's one of the | 10 | Q. As a corrections officer working on the E-Unit, |
| 11 | reasons. | 11 | do you become familiar with the offenders confined in the |
| 12 | Q. Was one of the reasons that those procedures | 12 | - |
| | were in place in order to protect others on the unit from | 13 | |
| | offenders who might pose a risk of violence towards others | 14 | |
| | on the unit? | | those offenders from day to day; correct? |
| 16 | A. And themselves, yes. | 16 | |
| 17 | Q. So other offenders; correct? | 17 | |
| 18 | A. Yes. | 18 | |
| 19 | Q. As well as themselves; correct? | 19 | Q. And you recognize their names and faces; |
| 20 | A. Yes. | 20 | |
| 21 | Q. Was it the case that offenders would sometimes | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | | 21 | |
| 22 | order to determine one way or the other whether the | 22 | officers about the offenders; correct? |
| | offender posed a substantial threat to the physical safety | 23 | |
| | of others on the unit? | 24 25 | |
| 23 | | 25 | Q. And you talk with your supervising officers |
| 1 | Page 39 | 1 | Page 41 |
| 1 | A. Yes. | | about the offenders; correct? |
| | Q Was it comptimes the asso that after being | | |
| 2 | Q. Was it sometimes the case that, after being | 2 | A. Yes. |
| 3 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender | 2 3 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the |
| 3 4 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close | 2 3 4 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the |
| 3 4 5 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? | 2 3 4 5 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? |
| 3 4 5 6 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender whose words or conduct indicates the potential that he | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the offenders whom you oversee? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender whose words or conduct indicates the potential that he might commit an act of violence towards another offender? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the offenders whom you oversee? A. We can see their ERD, if they have one. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender whose words or conduct indicates the potential that he might commit an act of violence towards another offender? A. I'm sorry. Could you rephrase that, please? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the offenders whom you oversee? A. We can see their ERD, if they have one. Q. Early release date? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender whose words or conduct indicates the potential that he might commit an act of violence towards another offender? Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the offenders whom you oversee? A. We can see their ERD, if they have one. Q. Early release date? A. Yes. Sorry. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender whose words or conduct indicates the potential that he might commit an act of violence towards another offender? Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the offenders whom you oversee? A. We can see their ERD, if they have one. Q. Early release date? A. Yes. Sorry. We can look up something called criminal history |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | yarded in and evaluated by mental health, the offender would be segregated for a period of days in the close observation area? A. Yes. Q. When the offender is segregated to the close observation area, is it the case that he does not have the opportunity to intermingle with or come into close physical proximity with other offenders? A. Yes. Q. Is the close observation area quite near the E-Unit Pod 2? A. Could you define "near"? Q. How long would it take you to walk from the officer's post in the E-Unit Pod 2 to the close observation area at a normal rate? A. Probably three minutes. Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender whose words or conduct indicates the potential that he might commit an act of violence towards another offender? Q. Is it standard procedure to yard in an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with the offenders' habits and mannerisms and behavior over the course of time; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you become generally familiar with their infraction history and behavioral history over the course of time; correct? A. Not always, their infraction history, not always. They could be infracted on a day off. Q. Generally speaking, do you become familiar at a minimum with the offenders' infraction history during the periods of time that you're working? A. Yes. Q. Can you look up information about why the offenders are in prison? A. Yes. Q. What information can you access about the offenders whom you oversee? A. We can see their ERD, if they have one. Q. Early release date? A. Yes. Sorry. We can look up something called criminal history |



| Tall | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 4245 |
|---------------|--|----------|--|
| 1 | Page 42 statements, housing, what other facilities they've been | 1 | Page 44 |
| 1 | to, and you can I believe, you can look up the serious | 2 | A. Say, maybe an offender stops taking his meds, we |
| | infractions. | 3 | report it to that's normally, he always takes his |
| 4 | Q. How are you able to look up those things? | 4 | meds. That would be an example of off baseline. |
| 5 | A. By having access to we used to call it OMNI, | 5 | Q. When an offender exhibits off-baseline behavior, |
| 6 | but I forget what we call it now. | 6 | do your duties, among other things, include informing |
| 7 | Q. So you can look up the information that you've | 7 | other corrections officers that the offender is off |
| 8 | just described on one or more computers? | 8 | baseline? |
| 9 | A. Yes. | 9 | A. Yes. |
| 10 | Q. Are those computers located on the E-Unit? | 10 | Q. Do your duties include yarding in the offender |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 | as appropriate to isolate the offender from other |
| 12 | Q. What types of information is included within the | 12 | |
| 13 | offenders' criminal history summary that you're able to | 13 | A. As appropriate, yes. |
| 14 | look up on the computers located on the E-Unit? | 14 | Q. And do your duties include informing supervisors |
| 15 | A. Their crime and a brief description of their | | when an offender exhibits off-baseline behavior? |
| | crime either from police reports or information that DOC | 16 | A. Not supervisors, but mental health. |
| 16 | | | • |
| 17 | has taken in or law enforcement has taken in. | 17 18 | Q. All right. Your duties include informing mental health when an offender exhibits off-baseline behavior? |
| 18 | Q. Can you look up the information on the computer | - | |
| 19 | system on the E-Unit about whatever crime it was that | 19 | A. Yes. |
| 20 | caused the offender to become incarcerated? | 20 | Q. For what purpose? |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | A. For the purpose of whatever mental health |
| 22 | Q. And can you look up information about serious | 22 | chooses to do with them. You'd have to ask mental health |
| 23 | infractions that the offender has committed during the | - | on that. |
| 24 | | 24 | Q. Do you understand that upon informing mental |
| 25 | A. Yes. | 25 | health that an offender is exhibiting off-baseline |
| 1 | Page 43 Q. Do you speak with mental health counselors and | 1 | Page 45 behavior, that mental health will generally evaluate the |
| 2 | psychologists about the offenders on the E-Unit? | 2 | offender in order to determine whether the offender can |
| 2 3 | A. Yes. | 3 | safely remain on the unit? |
| 4 | Q. Do you become familiar with the offenders' | 4 | A. That's been the practice, yes. |
| 4 5 | baseline behavior? | 5 | Q. Do you also have an obligation to directly |
| - | | | |
| 6 | A. Yes. | 6 | address the offender's behavior and/or words as necessary with the offender? |
| 7 | Q. What does the word "baseline" mean? | | |
| 8 | A. Just how they usually act. | 8 | A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase the question, |
| 9 | Q. Would you agree that taking prompt measures to | 9 | please? |
| 10 | prevent offender-against-offender violence is one of the | 10 | Q. If an offender exhibits off-baseline behavior or |
| 11 | primary duties of a corrections officer? | 11 | if you become aware that an offender is exhibiting |
| 12 | A. It's one of the duties, yes. | 12 | off-baseline behavior, do your duties include addressing |
| 13 | Q. Is it the case that part of the duties of a | 13 | the offender directly? |
| 14 | corrections officer, in order to assure the safety of | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | offenders and others, is to be aware of offender behavior | 15 | Q. If a corrections officer, including yourself, |
| 16 | that might indicate that the offender is off baseline? | 16 | |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | kill someone, were you obligated to take that threat |
| 18 | Q. When you become aware that an offender is | 18 | seriously each and every time? |
| 19 | exhibiting behavior through words or actions to indicate | 19 | A. Yes. |
| 20 | that he's off baseline, do you have a duty to take action? | 20 | Q. If a corrections officer, including yourself, |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | ever had knowledge that an offender was stating that he |
| 22 | Q. What action do you take? | 22 | wanted to talk to a law enforcement officer and that he |
| 23 | A. It depends on what they've done. | 23 | would kill somebody if necessary to make that happen, is |
| 24 | Q. Can you give me some examples of types of action | 24 | that a threat that you were obligated to take seriously |
| 25 | that are taken when an offender exhibits off-baseline | 25 | each and every time? |
| | | | |



| | Jol, Tom - December 00, 2010 | Fayes 4048 |
|--|---|--|
| 1 | Page 46 A. Yes. | Page 48 1 Q. Did you cause that book to be published? |
| 2 | Q. If a corrections officer, including yourself, | 2 A. I had it published, yes. |
| 3 | ever had knowledge that an offender was stating that he | 3 Q. Is that book that you caused to have published |
| 4 | wanted to talk to a law enforcement officer and that he | 4 written under the pseudonym Tommy Giovani? |
| 5 | would kill someone if necessary to make that happen, did | 5 A. Yes. |
| | | 6 Q. Do you have a second book as well that has been |
| 6 | your duties including promptly isolating that offender | |
| | from others by yarding him in his cell? | 7 published? |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 8 A. No. I'm sorry. I have one before that one, |
| 9 | Q. Did your duties in such circumstances also | 9 yes. |
| 10 | include reporting that threat to supervisors? | 10 Q. What is the one before? |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 A. "My Heart, My Psalms." |
| 12 | Q. Did your duties also include reporting that | 12 Q. Let's talk a little bit about your book, "What |
| 13 | threat to mental health? | 13 Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey." |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 Did you pay for that book to be published? |
| 15 | Q. Did your duties include ensuring that the | 15 A. Yes. |
| 16 | offender remain isolated from other offenders unless and | 16 Q. Was it published in approximately July 2015 by |
| 17 | until he was cleared by other prison officials to resume | 17 Fulton Books of New York? |
| 18 | physical interaction with other offenders? | 18 A. Yes. |
| 19 | A. Yes. | 19 Q. The book was published after the fatal assault |
| 20 | MR. BUDGE: We've been going for about an hour. | 20 of Casey Powell that occurred by Price in your presence; |
| 21 | Do you want to take a break, or should we just | 21 correct? |
| 22 | MS. SEVERSON: Yeah no, I would like to take | A. Yes, I believe so. |
| 23 | a short break. | 23 Q. By writing the book and causing it to be |
| 24 | MR. BUDGE: Okay. | 24 published, did you know that the book would become widely |
| 25 | (Short recess.) | 25 available to anybody who wished to order and read the |
| | | |
| 1 | | Page 49 |
| 1 | Page 47 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the | Page 49 |
| 1 2 | | |
| | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the | 1 book? |
| 2 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel | book? A. That was the plan, yes. |
| 2 3 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the |
| 2 3 4 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the 4 case that the book has been available and remains |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the 4 case that the book has been available and remains 5 available to anyone who wishes to read it? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? A. Yes. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? A. Yes. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. Q. Does the book describe your personal |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? A. Yes. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. Q. Does the book describe your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? A. Yes. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. Q. Does the book describe your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? | 1 book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the 4 case that the book has been available and remains 5 available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in 7 to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order 8 the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really 10 Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for 11 anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com 14 and other booksellers? 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. Does the book describe your personal 17 experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working 18 as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of 19 Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? A. Yes. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? A. I have published two books. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. Q. Does the book describe your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? A. At times, yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. Is Tommy Giovani your pseudonym or penname? A. Yes. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? A. I have published two books. | book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. Q. Does the book describe your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? A. At times, yes. The book describes your personal experiences, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? A. I have published two books. | 1 book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the 4 case that the book has been available and remains 5 available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in 7 to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order 8 the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really 10 Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for 11 anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com 14 and other booksellers? 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. Does the book describe your personal 17 experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working 18 as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of 19 Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? 20 A. At times, yes. 21 Q. The book describes your personal experiences, 22 observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? A. I have published two books. Q. Do you have a book titled "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey"? A. Yes. | 1 book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the 4 case that the book has been available and remains 5 available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in 7 to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order 8 the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really 10 Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for 11 anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com 14 and other booksellers? 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. Does the book describe your personal 17 experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working 18 as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of 19 Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? 20 A. At times, yes. 21 Q. The book describes your personal experiences, 21 observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a 23 corrections officer at the same institution and on the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? A. I have published two books. Q. Do you have a book titled "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey"? A. Yes. Q. Did you write that book? | A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the case that the book has been available and remains available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? A. Yes. Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com and other booksellers? A. Yes. Q. Does the book describe your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? A. At times, yes. Q. The book describes your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a corrections officer at the same institution and on the same unit where Price fatally assaulted Casey Powell; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: All right. We're back on the record, Mr. Talbot. We had a short break. Do you feel ready to continue? A. Yes. Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? A. Yes. Q. Later in this deposition, I'll be asking you some more specific questions about the day of the assault of Casey Powell by Price. Before I do so, do you go by any other names besides Tom Talbot? A. Officer Talbot. Q. Doe you go by Tommy Giovani? A. No, not at work. Q. In 2015, following the death of Gordon Casey Powell, did you publish a book? A. No. Q. Have you published books, sir? A. I have published two books. Q. Do you have a book titled "What Really Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey"? A. Yes. | 1 book? A. That was the plan, yes. Q. In fact, since publishing the book, is it the 4 case that the book has been available and remains 5 available to anyone who wishes to read it? A. Not now. The Department was letting the book in 7 to offenders. That has stopped. Anybody else may order 8 the book. Q. Other than offenders, is your book "What Really 10 Happens in Prison: One Officer's Journey" available for 11 anybody who wishes to purchase and read it? 12 A. Yes. 13 Q. Is it advertised for sale and sold on Amazon.com 14 and other booksellers? 15 A. Yes. 16 Q. Does the book describe your personal 17 experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings working 18 as a corrections officer at the Washington Department of 19 Corrections Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe? A. At times, yes. 21 Q. The book describes your personal experiences, 22 observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a 23 corrections officer at the same institution and on the |

| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 5053 |
|--|--|
| Page 50 | Page 52 |
| 1 A. No. The book had nothing to do with Casey | 1 Q. Barnes knows about your book? |
| 2 Powell. | 2 A. Yes. |
| 3 Q. Excuse me, sir, I didn't ask you that question. | 3 Can you clarify about "knows"? Just knows |
| 4 A. It sure sounded like you did. | 4 that it's out there? |
| 5 Q. Focus on the question that I am asking | 5 Q. Yes. |
| 6 A. I am focusing on the question. | 6 A. Yes, okay. |
| 7 MS. SEVERSON: Let him finish his question | 7 Q. Do you believe that Lieutenant Asin knows about |
| 8 before you start answering. | 8 your book? |
| 9 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Let me repeat the question. | 9 A. I I don't know. |
| 10 The book describes your personal experiences, | 10 Q. Do you have reason to believe that he knows |
| 11 observations, thoughts, and feelings working as a | 11 about your book? |
| 12 corrections officer at the same institution and on the | 12 A. I could assume that he knows about it but not |
| 13 same unit where Price fatally assaulted Casey Powell; | 13 for sure. |
| 14 correct? | 14 Q. Why would you assume that he knows about your |
| 15 A. Correct. | 15 book? |
| 16 Q. Who do you believe knows about your book? | 16 A. Because people talk. |
| | 17 Q. Do you think that your Unit Sergeant Granger |
| | |
| 18 Q. Who do you believe at the Department of | 18 knows about your book? |
| 19 Corrections knows about your book? | 19 A. Yes. |
| 20 A. A lot of officers, some offenders, I believe | 20 Q. Why do you think that? |
| 21 Olympia has a copy. | A. Because he purchased a copy. |
| 22 Q. Who in Olympia has a copy of your book, sir, to | 22 Q. How do you know? |
| 23 your knowledge? | A. He told me. |
| A. I don't know. I just got heard heard | 24 Q. And how about your Corrections Unit Supervisor |
| 25 through PNN that they had a copy; so | 25 Glaser? Do you believe that he knows about your book? |
| Page 51 | Page 53 |
| 1 Q. Who is PNN? | 1 A. He does. |
| 2 A. The Prison News Network, kind of the grapevine, | 2 Q. Why do you think that? |
| 3 so to speak. | 3 A. Because the sergeant shared it with him. |
| 4 Q. Is the Prison News Network, PNN, a slang term to | 4 Q. Sergeant Granger shared it with him? |
| 5 refer to rumor and gossip within the prison system? | 5 A. Yes. |
| 6 A. Sounds fair. | 6 Q. How do you know that Sergeant Granger shared a |
| 7 Q. Do you believe that higher-ups in Olympia have a | 7 copy of your book with Corrections Unit Supervisor Glaser? |
| 8 copy of your book? | 8 A. Because he told actually, it wasn't him that |
| 9 A. I believe they do. | 9 shared it. Pardon me. It was it was Sergeant |
| 10 Q. Are you proud of your book? | 10 Wiznoictz that shared it with him. Granger was on |
| 11 A. I think it could have been edited better, but, | 11 yeah, Granger was on leave at that time, yeah. |
| 12 yes, I'm proud of it. | 12 Q. So you understand that from is it Sergeant |
| 13 Q. Are you proud of the content of your book? | 13 "Witzler"? |
| 14 A. It's the truth. | |
| | 14 A Wiznoictz |
| 15 O Do you baliave that other corrections officers | 14 A. Wiznoictz. |
| 15 Q. Do you believe that other corrections officers | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about | Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book,or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about17 your book? | Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. | Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair statement. |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this | Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair statement. Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this 20 case know about your book? | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, 16 or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? 17 A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair 18 statement. 19 Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows 20 about your book? |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, 16 or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? 17 A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair 18 statement. 19 Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows 20 about your book? 21 A. That, I don't know. |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this 20 case know about your book? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. Seeley knows about your book; right? | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, 16 or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? 17 A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair 18 statement. 19 Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows 20 about your book? |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this 20 case know about your book? 21 A. Yes. | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, 16 or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? 17 A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair 18 statement. 19 Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows 20 about your book? 21 A. That, I don't know. |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this 20 case know about your book? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. Seeley knows about your book; right? | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, 16 or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? 17 A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair 18 statement. 19 Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows 20 about your book? 21 A. That, I don't know. 22 Q. And I think you said that you assume that Shift |
| 16 here at the prison in Monroe with whom you work know about 17 your book? 18 A. I believe a vast majority do. 19 Q. Do you believe that the other defendants in this 20 case know about your book? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. Seeley knows about your book; right? 23 A. Yes. | 15 Q. Wiznoictz that Glaser has a copy of your book, or he had a copy of your book, or had it available to him? A. "Had it available to him" would be a fair 18 statement. 19 Q. Do you think that Shift Sergeant Browne knows 20 about your book? 21 A. That, I don't know. 22 Q. And I think you said that you assume that Shift 23 Lieutenant Asin knows about your book? |



| Iai | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 5457 |
|--|--|---|
| 1 | Page 54 supervisors, or lieutenants, other than those that I've | Page 56 |
| | just named, know about your book? | 2 Q. Do you believe that Kelsey Walters knows about |
| 3 | A. Yes. | 3 your book? |
| 4 | Q. Which ones do you believe know about your book? | 4 MS. SEVERSON: Keri Walters, |
| 5 | A. I I don't know. There's a lot of staff at | 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Excuse me. Keri Walters. |
| | MCC. | 6 A. Yes. |
| 7 | Q. Do you think that the prison officials who are | |
| 8 | higher up here at the prison above Lieutenant Asin know | 7 Q. Do you believe that Breeann Caraway knows about 8 your book? |
| - | about your book? | 9 A. Yes. |
| 10 | A. Yes. | |
| | | |
| 11 12 | Q. Which ones do you believe know about your book? | 11 MR. BUDGE: Actually, could you go ahead and |
| | A. I think the superintendents know, but that's my thought. | 12 mark that, please? 13 (Deposition Exhibit 1 was marked for |
| 14 | | 13 (Deposition Exhibit 1 was marked for14 identification.) |
| | Q. Why do you think that the superintendents know | , |
| 15 16 | about your book? | |
| | A. Because of the way I'm looked at and treated by | 16 pending, my client has asked to take a short break. |
| 17 | some of them. | 17 MR. BUDGE: Okay. 18 (Short recess.) |
| 18 | Q. What way would that be? | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |
| 19 | A. Not a very positive way. | 19 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Officer Talbot, at your request, |
| 20 | Q. And when you say "by some of them," who do you | 20 did we just take a break for about five minutes? 21 A. Yes. |
| 21 22 | mean in particular? | |
| | A. The one in particular would be Jack Warner. | 22 Q. Are you ready to continue? 23 A. Yes. |
| 23 | Q. And what is Jack Warner's position? | |
| 24 | A. Right now, he's the superintendent of the | |
| 25 | Special Offenders Unit at MCC. | 25 to your deposition. Is this a copy of your book? |
| | | |
| 1 | Page 55 Q. Do you believe that lack Warner knows about your | Page 57 |
| 1 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your | 1 A. Yes. |
| 2 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book |
| 2 3 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book?A. Yes. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, |
| 2 3 4 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? |
| 2 3 4 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. The preface to your book further states that the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. A. Yes. A. Yes. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. A. Yes. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. A. Yes. A. Yes. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. Q. Why do you believe that? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. Q. Why do you believe that? A. Because people talk. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. Q. Why do you believe that? A. Because people talk. Q. Do you believe that Cameron Johnson knows about | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you spoke for approximately one hour on the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. Q. Why do you believe that? A. Because people talk. Q. Do you believe that Cameron Johnson knows about your book? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, doservations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you spoke for approximately one hour on the air; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. Q. Why do you believe that? A. Because people talk. Q. Do you believe that Cameron Johnson knows about your book? A. Yes. | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you spoke for approximately one hour on the air; correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you seen the transcript of your on-air |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | Q. Do you believe that Jack Warner knows about your book? A. Yes. Q. Why? A. For the reasons I stated earlier. Q. Do you know who Jack Warner reports to? A. As far as I know, he reports to Superintendent Obenland, who's the main superintendent of MCC. Q. Do you believe that Superintendent Obenland knows about your book? A. I I can't say for sure. Q. Do you know who Superintendent Obenland reports to? A. He reports to Olympia, I would assume. Q. Do you believe that the superintendent of the Washington Department of Corrections knows about your book? A. Probably. Q. Why do you believe that? A. Because people talk. Q. Do you believe that Cameron Johnson knows about your book? | A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book states that the book gives an accurate picture of your personal experiences, observations, thoughts, and feelings as a corrections officer; correct? A. Yes. Q. The preface to your book further states that the book gives an accurate account of what happens in prison; correct? A. Yes. Q. On September 4th, 2015, you also gave an on-air interview to an independent radio station called KSER 90.7; correct? A. Yes. Q. You're interviewed on the air by the host, Ed Bremer; correct? A. Yes. Q. You spoke on the air about your book; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you spoke for approximately one hour on the air; correct? A. Yes. Q. Have you seen the transcript of your on-air |



| | Jol, Tulli - December 00, 2010 | | Fayes 5001 |
|--|---|--|---|
| 1 | Page 58 Q. Although certain names in your book have | 1 | Page 60 death in prison does not carry much weight to officers. |
| | changed, including your own name, I take it that you stand | 2 | A. Because we had an officer murdered, and things |
| | by and affirm that the information in your book is an | 3 | were supposed to change, and, to me, it didn't seem like |
| | accurate portrayal of your personal observations, | 4 | it did. |
| 5 | thoughts, feelings, and experiences working as a | 5 | Q. Which officer are you referring to, sir? |
| | corrections officer; correct? | 6 | A. I'm referring to Officer Jayme Biendl. |
| 7 | A. Yes, but I would like to also state that this | 7 | Q. And when was Officer Jayme Biendl murdered? |
| | was written from the perspective of the beginning of my | 8 | A. 2011. |
| | career. | 9 | Q. So in your book, you're referring to things that |
| 10 | Q. When did Casey Powell come to the prison, sir? | 10 | occurred in 2011 and after; correct? |
| 11 | A. I don't know. | 11 | A. It's a mix, yes. |
| 12 | Q. It was in the fall of 2014; right? | 12 | Q. Yes? |
| 13 | A. I don't know. | 13 | A. Yes. |
| 14 | Q. Do you have any reason to dispute that | 14 | Q. You refer to recent events in your book, |
| 15 | Casey Powell came to the prison in the fall of 2014? | 15 | correct, including not only her murder but the fallout |
| 16 | A. Other than I don't know, no. | 16 | from her murder and other events occurring after 2011; |
| 17 | Q. Casey Powell came to the prison about six months | 17 | - |
| 18 | before he was murdered; correct? | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | A. I don't know. I don't remember when exactly he | 19 | Q. So you write in your book that death in prison |
| 20 | came. | 20 | does not carry much weight to officers because of Officer |
| 21 | Q. Right. | 21 | Biendl's murder and the fact that you believe that things |
| 22 | When is your best estimate of when he came? | 22 | should have changed but did not; is that right? |
| 23 | A. I I just don't remember when he came. I | 23 | A. That's a fair statement, correct. |
| 24 | mean, I have guys coming and going all the time. | 24 | Q. Please tell me why you write in your book that |
| 25 | Q. Your book describes things that occurred between | 25 | |
| 20 | | 20 | |
| 4 | Page 59 | | Page 61 |
| | Voll and Casey Powell, doesn't it? | 1 | A Because I don't believe a lot of offenders care |
| | you and Casey Powell, doesn't it? | 1 | A. Because I don't believe a lot of offenders care if one of us gets murdered |
| 2 | A. No. | 2 | if one of us gets murdered. |
| 2 3 | A. No. Q. It does not? | 2 3 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? |
| 2 3 4 | A. No.Q. It does not?A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. | 2 3 4 | if one of us gets murdered.Q. Why do you believe that?A. It's what I believe. I don't know. |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. | 2 3 4 5 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. | 2 3 4 5 6 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which | 2 3 4 5 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, "Death does not carry much weight in prison whether you are an officer or an offender"; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. THE WITNESS: Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, "Death does not carry much weight in prison whether you are an officer or an offender"; correct? A. That's what it says. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. THE WITNESS: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And you formed the belief that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, "Death does not carry much weight in prison whether you are an officer or an offender"; correct? A. That's what it says. Q. That's what you wrote in your book? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. THE WITNESS: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And you formed the belief that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, "Death does not carry much weight in prison whether you are an officer or an offender"; correct? A. That's what it says. Q. That's what it says, yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. THE WITNESS: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And you formed the belief that |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, "Death does not carry much weight in prison whether you are an officer or an offender"; correct? A. That's what it says. Q. That's what you wrote in your book? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. THE WITNESS: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And you formed the belief that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. No. Q. It does not? A. It does not. Not that I not that I recall. Q. We'll talk about that in a bit. A. Sure. Q. The book that you have in front of you, which you caused to be published after the murder of Casey Powell by Price in your presence, how many copies would you say that you've sold, sir? A. I don't know, maybe 1,500 to 2,000, somewhere in there. There's electronic copies. Q. Including electronic and paper copies? A. Correct. Q. In your book on Page 8 and feel free to reference it if you'd like you state toward the bottom of the page about three-quarters of the way down, quote, "Death does not carry much weight in prison whether you are an officer or an offender"; correct? A. That's what it says. Q. That's what it says, yes. Q. And that's what you wrote in your book? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | if one of us gets murdered. Q. Why do you believe that? A. It's what I believe. I don't know. Q. So based on your approximately 12 years of experience working at the Department of Corrections Special Offenders Unit E-Unit Pod 2 in Monroe with the exception of the four months that you spent at Twin Rivers, you believe that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: Can he rephrase the question? Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I think you answered it. A. Well, I want it rephrased anyway. MS. SEVERSON: You did answer it, and I would have instructed you to answer it. THE WITNESS: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And you formed the belief that death in prison does not carry much weight to offenders? |



| 1 | Page 62 Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of | 1 | Page 64 MS. SEVERSON: Thank you. |
|--|--|--|--|
| 2 | Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded, or otherwise | 2 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Where your partner decided to |
| 3 | taken any action towards you or your employment with | 3 | pretend to call the shift lieutenant to ask for permission |
| 4 | regard to what you say in your book that death does not | | to loosen the restraint chain. Do you see that? |
| | carry much weight in prison for officers or offenders? | 5 | A. Yes. |
| 6 | A. No. | 6 | Q. And then as you complete your description of the |
| 7 | Q. Why not? | _ | event, on the top of Page 14, you write, quote, "Enter |
| 8 | A. Well, I think it's covered in our First | | this old dried-up nurse, she said, 'Keep that offender |
| 9 | Amendment. | 9 | quiet. We have real sick people in here!' Long story |
| 10 | Q. In your book, you describe an incident where you | 10 | short, he did not quiet down; on the contrary, he screamed |
| 11 | were assigned to guard an offender who had been taken to | 11 | louder. I felt it was a good time to get him to quiet |
| 12 | | 12 | |
| | to? | | |
| | | 13 | him and said 'I am going to cap the son of a bitch. We |
| 14 | A. Iam. | 14 | |
| 15 | Q. Guarding offenders who are in the hospital for | | read that correctly? |
| 16 | • | 16 | A. I'm sorry? |
| 17 | | 17 | Q. Did I read that correctly? |
| 18 | A. Correct. | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | Q. In fact, when Casey Powell was on life support | 19 | Q. You go on to describe in your book how the |
| 20 | | | nurse, quote, "pissed herself on the way out of the room." |
| 21 | | 21 | |
| 22 | that consistent with your understanding? | 22 | A. Yep. |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 | Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive |
| 24 | Q. In your book, you describe an incident where you | 24 | force as a matter of law to pull out a pistol in a |
| 25 | were assigned, along with your DOC officer partner, to | 25 | hospital and point it at someone who's partially chained |
| | Page 63 | | Page 65 |
| | | | . uge ee |
| 1 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a | 1 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, |
| | | | |
| | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a | | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, |
| 2 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? | 2 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? |
| 2 3 4 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. | 2 3 4 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"?A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? |
| 2 3 4 5 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to | 2 3 4 5 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive |
| 2 3 4 5 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being | 2 3 4 5 6 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | <pre>guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair</pre> | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant and ask for permission to loosen the restraint chain. Do | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it at his head A. No, sir. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant and ask for permission to loosen the restraint chain. Do you see that? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it at his head A. No, sir. Q. Well, you pulled out the gun, pointed it at him, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant and ask for permission to loosen the restraint chain. Do you see that? A. My partner. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it at his head A. No, sir. Q. Well, you pulled out the gun, pointed it at him, and announced that you were going to cap him; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant and ask for permission to loosen the restraint chain. Do you see that? A. My partner. Q. Right. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it at his head A. No, sir. Q. Well, you pulled out the gun, pointed it at him, and announced that you were going to cap him; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant and ask for permission to loosen the restraint chain. Do you see that? A. My partner. Q. Right. MS. SEVERSON: I'm sorry, Counsel. I don't see. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it at his head A. No, sir. Q. Well, you pulled out the gun, pointed it at him, and announced that you were going to cap him; correct? A. Correct. Q. Cap him being a slang term for kill him; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | guard an offender in the hospital who was chained to a hospital bed. Do you recall that? A. I do. Q. You say that the offender, who was chained to the hospital bed for medical treatment, was being excessively loud? A. I need to clarify that he wasn't totally chained to the bed. Q. He was partially chained to the bed? A. Partially chained would be a fair fair statement. Q. You say in your book that the offender who was partially chained to the hospital bed was being excessively loud; correct? A. Correct. Q. At Page 13 of your book, toward the bottom of the page, you describe this incident with you and your partner where you pretended to call the shift lieutenant and ask for permission to loosen the restraint chain. Do you see that? A. My partner. Q. Right. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | to the bed and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that? Q. Have you ever been trained that it is excessive force to pull out a pistol in a hospital, point it at someone who is chained to a bed, and announce that you are going to kill him or, as you say in slang, quote, "cap him"? A. Depends on the situation. Q. Can you be more extensive with your answer? A. In this case, the offender was partially chained, and he started swinging at my partner. Q. You don't say that in your book, do you? A. No, I didn't. There's a lot of things I didn't say in my book. Q. You say in your book that he was chained to the hospital bed and that you pulled out the gun, pointed it at his head A. No, sir. Q. Well, you pulled out the gun, pointed it at him, and announced that you were going to cap him; correct? |



| Tai | bot, 10m - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 6669 |
|-----|---|--------|--|
| 1 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of | 1 | Page 68 ever disciplined, reprimanded, or otherwise taken any |
| | Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded, or otherwise | 2 | action towards you or your employment with regard to what |
| | taken any action against you or your employment with | 3 | you say in your book that you told an offender in the |
| 4 | regard to what you say in your book that you pulled a | 4 | presence of a DOC nurse that you, quote, "fucked a sheep. |
| 5 | pistol out inside of a hospital room, pointed it at an | 5 | She might have been your sister," and "The nurse could not |
| | offender who you describe as being chained to a bed | 6 | stop laughing"? |
| 7 | A. Partially chained to a bed. | 7 | A. Somebody talked to me. |
| 8 | | 8 | Q. Who? |
| | Q in the hospital, while announcing that you | - | A. I believe it was the shift sergeant. |
| | are going to cap him and calling him a son of a bitch? | 9 | - |
| 10 | A. No, no discipline. | 10 | |
| 11 | Q. Any type of employment action towards you | 11 | |
| | whatsoever? | 12 | A. He asked me about the conversation, and I told |
| 13 | A. No. It was my last day. | 13 | |
| 14 | Q. Has anybody taken any action towards your | 14 | |
| 15 | | | |
| 16 | pointing a gun at an offender in a hospital room while on | 16 | |
| 17 | , | 17 | |
| 18 | | 18 | |
| 19 | A. No. | 19 | you told an offender in the presence of a DOC nurse that |
| 20 | Q. Do you know why not? | 20 | you, quote, "fucked a sheep. She might have been your |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | sister," and "The nurse could not stop laughing"? |
| 22 | Q. Why? | 22 | |
| 23 | A. Because it was my last day. I went to work with | 23 | |
| 24 | juveniles for 10 months. When I came back, I was told | 24 | |
| 25 | that all the good things I did, don't count against me; | 25 | A. The employment action was being talked to. |
| 1 | Page 67 | 4 | Page 69 |
| 1 | all the bad things I did, don't count against me. I now | 1 | That's one of our steps. |
| 2 | have a fresh start. | 2 3 | Q. Anything else? A. No. |
| | Q. But, sir, your book in which you describe the incident was actually published within the last two years; | 4 | |
| | correct? | 5 | Q. Okay. Have you ever been disciplined for that?A. That's one of our steps in discipline, yes. |
| 6 | A. Correct. | 6 | Q. Other than being talked to, have you ever had |
| 7 | Q. Who was the offender that you pointed the gun at | 7 | any disciplinary action taken against you |
| | in the hospital and announced you were going to kill him | 8 | A. No. |
| | while he was partially chained to a hospital bed? | 9 | Q with regard to what you say? |
| 10 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the question. | 10 | |
| 11 | Misstates his testimony. | 11 | |
| 12 | You may answer. | 12 | |
| 13 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. | 13 | |
| 14 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Who was your DOC partner? | 14 | |
| 15 | A. Don't remember. | 15 | |
| 16 | Q. Did anybody from the Department of Corrections | 16 | - |
| 17 | interview you about the incident that you described? | 17 | |
| 18 | A. No. | 18 | - |
| 19 | Q. In your book on Page 38, you describe telling an | 19 | |
| 20 | | 20 | |
| 21 | went to Anacortes last week and fucked a sheep. She might | 1 | |
| 22 | | 22 | |
| 23 | could not stop laughing." Do you see that? | 23 | 0 0 |
| 24 | A. Yes, I do. | 24 | |
| 25 | Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections | 25 | - |
| | | | |



| 1 | Page 70 Page 70 | 1 | A. Not firsthand, no. |
|--|---|--|---|
| 2 | A. Mm-hmm. | 2 | Q. But you know it to have occurred? |
| 3 | Q. Yes? | 3 | A. Yes. |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | Q. Do you know it to have occurred that corrections |
| 5 | Q. And you say "I wish I could say this as a joke, | 5 | officers here at the Department of Corrections in Monroe |
| 6 | but in all honesty I cannot"? | 6 | have brought drugs in for offenders? |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | Q. And then you go on to say that "The quickest way | 8 | Q. Which officers have brought drugs in for |
| 9 | to a promotion in the Department of Corrections is to fuck | 9 | offenders? |
| 10 | up in some way or another." Do you see that? | 10 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 11 | A. Yes, I do. | 11 | - |
| 12 | Q. Why do you describe the Department of | 12 | THE WITNESS: I couldn't give you their name. |
| 13 | Corrections as, quote, "dirty"? | 13 | MS. SEVERSON: I object to the line of |
| 14 | A. For the reason you just read. Promotions are | 14 | questioning, in general, as being not calculated to lead |
| 15 | given to questionable people. | 15 | to admissible evidence, but I'm going to allow him to |
| 16 | Q. Please be more specific. | 16 | answer subject to the objection. |
| 17 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 17 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Do you know their names and you |
| 18 | question. | 18 | just don't want to tell me? |
| 19 | You may answer if you can. | 19 | A. No. |
| 20 | THE WITNESS: I don't think I can answer. I | 20 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of |
| 21 | mean, I can't give you specifics. | 21 | |
| 22 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Do you believe that the | 22 | action towards your employment with regard to what you say |
| 23 | Department of Corrections is dirty? | 23 | in your book about the department being dirty? |
| 24 | A. I believe it sure can be. | 24 | A. No. |
| 25 | Q. Do you believe that the Department of | 25 | Q. In your book, you talk about how officers would |
| | | _ | |
| | | | |
| 1 | Page 71 Corrections is dirty? | 1 | |
| | Corrections is dirty? | 1 | come into work drunk at times? |
| 2 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. | 2 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. | 2 3 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? |
| 2 3 4 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that | 2 3 4 | come into work drunk at times?A. Yes.Q. Have you personally witnessed that?A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? | 2 3 4 5 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. | 2 3 4 5 6 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. If not, I'll keep interrupting you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. If not, I'll keep interrupting you with my objection. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else A. Well, I can comment on, I should say. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. MR. BUDGE: Yeah no, I think you should |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else A. Well, I can comment on, I should say. Q. Are there other things that lead you to the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. MR. BUDGE: Yeah no, I think you should probably make your objection as you deem fit as we go. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else A. Well, I can comment on, I should say. Q. Are there other things that lead you to the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. MR. BUDGE: Yeah no, I think you should probably make your objection as you deem fit as we go. MS. SEVERSON: Okay. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else A. Well, I can comment on, I should say. Q. Are there other things that lead you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | come into work drunk at times? A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. MR. BUDGE: Yeah no, I think you should probably make your objection as you deem fit as we go. MS. SEVERSON: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Department of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else A. Well, I can comment on, I should say. Q. Are there other things that lead you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty that you don't want to tell me about? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. MR. BUDGE: Yeah no, I think you should probably make your objection as you deem fit as we go. MS. SEVERSON: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Department of Corrections ever sought to interview you or gain further |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Corrections is dirty? A. I believe it can be. Q. I know it can be. My question is different. Do you believe that the Department of Corrections is dirty? A. I can't answer. Q. Why else do you believe that the Department of Corrections can be dirty? A. Just through some things I've seen in the past. Q. Please tell me what things you've seen that leads you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty. A. I've seen officers bring things in that they shouldn't bring in. Q. Such as? A. Cell phones, drugs. That's all I'm going to comment on. Q. What else A. Well, I can comment on, I should say. Q. Are there other things that lead you to the conclusion that the Department of Corrections can be dirty that you don't want to tell me about? A. No. Q. Have you seen officers here at the Department of | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. Have you personally witnessed that? A. Yes. Q. Will you tell me which DOC officers came to work drunk? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. But you may answer. THE WITNESS: I can't say. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why not? A. Because I don't remember their name. Q. You just don't recall? A. I don't I don't recall. MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we agree on the record that I have an ongoing objection to the entire line of questioning so I don't have to keep interrupting you with my objection. MR. BUDGE: Yeah no, I think you should probably make your objection as you deem fit as we go. MS. SEVERSON: Okay. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Department of Corrections ever sought to interview you or gain further |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 7477 |
|---|---|
| Page 74 | Page 76 |
| Sorry. I thought you were done. Q with regard to officers coming into work | 1 involving the offender that you call Rodriguez, you |
| 2 Q with regard to officers coming into work 3 drunk? | 2 describe that it was asked if you could bring the offender3 a new set of uniforms; right? |
| 4 A. No. | 4 A. No. |
| 5 Q. You say in your book that working at prison is a | 5 Q. Do you say in your book that "An offender by the |
| 6 lot like being in high school, and that there is no way on | 6 name of Rodriguez stepped out of line and asked me if I |
| 7 God's green earth that a secret can be kept. Do you | 7 could bring him in a set" |
| 8 recall writing that in your book? | 8 A. Yes, he asked me |
| 9 A. I do. | 9 Q. Excuse me. |
| 10 Q. You also say elsewhere in your book that at the | 10 "a set of my uniforms"? |
| 11 facility where you work, it is easy to learn every | 11 A. Yes. |
| 12 offender's name, not only know their name but also know | 12 Q. And then you go on to say, quote, "I informed |
| 12 one number is name, not only know their name but also know 13 what they are about to an extent. Do you recall writing | 13 him that we had a deal only if he brought in a pair of his |
| 14 that in your book? | 14 sister's underwear so I could say that I fucked the bitch. |
| 15 A. IIdo. | 15 Little did I know" she "was dying of cancer." Do |
| 16 Q. Describe for me why it is that in the prison | 16 you see that? |
| 17 where you work and the facility where you work that there | 17 A. I do. |
| 18 is no way on God's green earth that a secret can be kept | 18 Q. You go on to say that you and another officer |
| 19 and that you can learn about the offenders. | 19 picked up the offender and, quote, "threw him on his bunk |
| 20 A. Because stuff gets around, and when I wrote | 20 and the cell door slammed behind him." Do you see that? |
| 21 that, we were a smaller unit back then as well with less | 21 A. I do. |
| 22 offenders. | 22 Q. You then say that the offender filed a grievance |
| 23 Q. So how do you and the other corrections officers | 23 and that your partner informed the investigators that you |
| 24 learn about the offenders? | 24 said no such thing, and that the offender had come at you |
| 25 A. Through OMNI, through talking to them. | 25 in an aggressive manner so you had to throw him in this |
| | |
| Page 75 1 Q. OMNI being the computer system? | Page 77 1 cell. Do you see that? |
| 2 A. Correct. | 2 A. I do. |
| 3 Q. And through OMNI and through talking with the | 3 Q. You go on to say, quote, "That was good enough |
| 4 A. Offenders. | 4 for them. In their minds, the case was closed. There are |
| 5 Q offenders and others, do you learn about | 5 two bonuses in prison, getting a good partner and, while |
| 6 their secrets? | 6 there is video in most every place you go, there is no |
| 7 A. Can you define "secrets"? | 7 audio." Do you see that? |
| 8 Q. Well, you say in your book there's no way on | 8 A. I do. |
| 9 God's green earth that a secret can be kept. What do you | 9 Q. First, Mr. Talbot, has anybody at the Washington |
| 10 mean in your book when you describe secrets? | |
| | 10 Department of Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded. |
| 11 A Personal things I guess that would be the best | 10 Department of Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded, 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to |
| 11 A. Personal things. I guess that would be the best 12 way to describe it. | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to |
| 12 way to describe it. | or taken any employment action towards you with regard towhat you say in your book about telling an offender he |
| 12 way to describe it.13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? | or taken any employment action towards you with regard to what you say in your book about telling an offender he should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you could say that you fucked the bitch? |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? 19 A. Yep. | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? 19 A. Don't remember. |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? 19 A. Don't remember. 20 Q. Has anyone from the Department of Corrections |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? 19 A. Yep. 20 Q. I take it that Rodriguez is not the offender's 21 real name? | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? 19 A. Don't remember. 20 Q. Has anyone from the Department of Corrections |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? 19 A. Yep. 20 Q. I take it that Rodriguez is not the offender's 21 real name? 22 A. That's correct. | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? 19 A. Don't remember. 20 Q. Has anyone from the Department of Corrections 21 ever asked you about it? 22 A. No. |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? 19 A. Yep. 20 Q. I take it that Rodriguez is not the offender's 21 real name? | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? 19 A. Don't remember. 20 Q. Has anyone from the Department of Corrections 21 ever asked you about it? 22 A. No. |
| 12 way to describe it. 13 Q. So you learn on OMNI and through talking with 14 others, personal things about the offenders? 15 A. About the offenders, yes. 16 Q. In your book on Page 44, toward the bottom of 17 the page, you refer to an offender by the name of 18 Rodriguez. Do you see that? 19 A. Yep. 20 Q. I take it that Rodriguez is not the offender's 21 real name? 22 A. That's correct. 23 Q. Do you recall the offender's real name? | 11 or taken any employment action towards you with regard to 12 what you say in your book about telling an offender he 13 should bring in a pair of his sister's underwear so you 14 could say that you fucked the bitch? 15 A. No. 16 Q. Why not? 17 A. I don't know. 18 Q. Who was your partner? 19 A. Don't remember. 20 Q. Has anyone from the Department of Corrections 21 ever asked you about it? 22 A. No. 23 Q. Do you know why not? |



| 1 | Page 78 refers to your partner lying to investigators about what | 1 | Page 80 violation of policy? |
|--|--|--|---|
| _ | you said; correct? | 2 | A. No. |
| 3 | A. Yep. | 3 | Q. Who was your partner who lied to the |
| 4 | Q. Your partner lied to investigators by denying | 4 | investigators? |
| _ | that you had said what you said about fucking the | 5 | A. I don't remember. |
| _ | offender's sister; correct? | 6 | MS. SEVERSON: Objection. Asked and answered. |
| 7 | A. Correct. | 7 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Sorry? |
| 8 | Q. And your partner further lied to the | 8 | A. I don't remember. |
| | | | |
| | investigators by saying that the offender had come at you | 9 | Q. You don't remember your own partner, sir? |
| 10 | in an aggressive manner when he had not done so; correct? | 10 | A. I don't remember things that happened 17 years |
| 11 | A. No, he did come at an aggressive manner. | 11 | 5 |
| 12 | Q. All right. Your partner lied to investigators | 12 | Q. You don't remember your partner that you had |
| 13 | by denying that you had said what you said about fucking | 13 | |
| 14 | the offender's sister; correct? | 14 | MS. SEVERSON: Objection. |
| 15 | A. Correct. | 15 | THE WITNESS: I don't |
| 16 | Q. Did you correct the lie? | 16 | MS. SEVERSON: Objection. Asked and answered. |
| 17 | A. No, wasn't interviewed. | 17 | Argumentative. |
| 18 | Q. Do you think that you or any officer should lie | 18 | But you may answer. |
| 19 | to investigators? | 19 | THE WITNESS: I don't remember. |
| 20 | A. No. | 20 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Department of |
| 21 | Q. Knowing that your partner had lied to | 21 | Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded, or taken any |
| 22 | investigators about what you said, why did you not seek to | 22 | action towards you or your employment with regard to what |
| 23 | correct his lie? | 23 | you say in your book about your partner lying to |
| 24 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 24 | investigators in this way or by your permitting your |
| 25 | question. Ongoing objection outside the scope of FRCP 26 | 25 | partner's lie to stand? |
| | | | |
| | Page 79 | | Page 81 |
| 1 | and 30. | 1 | |
| 1 2 | and 30. But you may answer | 1 | A. No. |
| 2 | But you may answer. | 2 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? |
| 2 3 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. | 2 3 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. |
| 2 3 4 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? | 2 3 4 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an |
| 2 3 4 5 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. | 2 3 4 5 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? | 2 3 4 5 6 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't know. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. Q. You were told following this event, quote, "You |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't know. Q. Do you think you don't have an obligation to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. Q. You were told following this event, quote, "You |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't know. Q. Do you think you don't have an obligation to correct a known lie unless you're asked about it? A. I'd say it depends on the situation. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. Q. You were told following this event, quote, "You should have let him die"? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't know. Q. Do you think you don't have an obligation to correct a known lie unless you're asked about it? A. I'd say it depends on the situation. Q. Would you agree that your partner was in blatant | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. Q. You were told following this event, quote, "You should have let him die"? A. Yes. Q. Who told you in response to summoning medical |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't know. Q. Do you think you don't have an obligation to correct a known lie unless you're asked about it? A. I'd say it depends on the situation. Q. Would you agree that your partner was in blatant violation of policy by lying about what you said? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. Q. You were told following this event, quote, "You should have let him die"? A. Yes. Q. Who told you in response to summoning medical aid for a bleeding offender that you should have let him |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Can't answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I'm sorry? A. Can't answer. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know. Q. You don't know why you did not seek to correct his lie? A. Correct. Q. By failing to correct the lie of your partner to the investigators, would you not agree that you were in violation of policy? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: I don't know. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why don't you know? A. If somebody doesn't ask me something, I don't know. Q. Do you think you don't have an obligation to correct a known lie unless you're asked about it? A. I'd say it depends on the situation. Q. Would you agree that your partner was in blatant | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No, I don't. Q. In your book on Page 61, you describe an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and that was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh. Do you see that? Toward the bottom of the page. A. You're going to have to tell me where at because it starts, I think, at the top of the page. Q. Okay. Most of the page of 61 describes an incident where an offender had attempted to take his own life and was on the toilet bleeding from his inner thigh; Correct? A. Yes. Q. And you summoned medical aid for the offender; correct? A. Yes. Q. You were told following this event, quote, "You should have let him die"? A. Yes. |



| | Jol, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 6205 |
|---|---|--|---|
| 1 | Page 82 Q. Were you endeavoring to describe the culture of | 1 | Page 84 Q. Do you know where she's working now? |
| | the DOC? | 2 | A. She's our captain. |
| 3 | A. I'm sorry? | 3 | Q. Presently? |
| 4 | Q. Were you endeavoring to describe the culture of | 4 | A. Presently. |
| 5 | the DOC? | 5 | Q. To whom did you report Contraction for writing a |
| 6 | A. Can you rephrase that? | | false report? |
| 7 | Q. Were you endeavoring to describe the general | 7 | A. My CUS. |
| | culture of the Department of Corrections? | 8 | Q. Is that also known as the custody unit |
| 9 | A. I think some would be more accurate. | - | supervisor? |
| 10 | Q. Were you endeavoring to describe some of the | 10 | A. Custody unit supervisor. |
| 11 | culture of the Department of Corrections? | 11 | Q. Who is that person? |
| 12 | A. Yes. | 12 | A. That would have been Marc Glaser. |
| 13 | Q. Did you report to anybody that you were told | 13 | Q. Did Marc Glaser, to your knowledge, take any |
| 14 | | 14 | |
| 15 | bleeding? | 15 | regard to her ordering you to write a false report which |
| 16 | A. No. | 16 | you did? |
| 17 | Q. Why not? | 17 | A. I can't speak to Lieutenant |
| 18 | A. Because we don't report everything. | 18 | done. |
| 19 | Q. "We don't report everything" including | 19 | Q. Was any action taken against you for writing a |
| 20 | statements by other corrections officers that you should | 20 | false report? |
| 21 | let an offender die? | 21 | A. No. |
| 22 | A. That would be correct. | 22 | Q. If a lieutenant orders you to write a false |
| 23 | Q. In your book, you describe an event where you | 23 | report, do you believe you have no discretion to refuse |
| 24 | found two offenders fighting and throwing closed-fist | 24 | that order? |
| 25 | punches at each other? | 25 | A. I believe that we have to do what we're told to |
| | Page 83 | | Dogo 05 |
| 1 | A. You're going to have to tell me where it's at. | | Page 85 |
| | | 1 | avoid insubordination and report it later. |
| 2 | Q. Page 63, near the top. | 1 2 | avoid insubordination and report it later. Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an |
| 2 3 | | 2 | - |
| | Q. Page 63, near the top. | 2 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an |
| 3 4 | Q. Page 63, near the top.A. Okay. | 2 3 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? |
| 3 4 5 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions | 2 3 4 5 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document?A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your | 2 3 4 5 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely | 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report, you did so? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report, you did so? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report, you did so? A. Yes. Q. Did you report the lieutenant who ordered you to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and foremost job of corrections officers such as yourself; |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report, you did so? A. Yes. Q. Did you report the lieutenant who ordered you to write a false report? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and foremost job of corrections officers such as yourself; correct? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report; you did so? A. Yes. Q. Did you report the lieutenant who ordered you to write a false report? A. Yes, I did. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and foremost job of corrections officers such as yourself; correct? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report, you did so? A. Yes. Q. Did you report the lieutenant who ordered you to write a false report? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and foremost job of corrections officers such as yourself; correct? A. Yes. Q. And in fact, the job of policing offenders is |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report, you did so? A. Yes. Q. Did you report the lieutenant who ordered you to write a false report? A. Yes, I did. Q. Who was your lieutenant? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and foremost job of corrections officers such as yourself; correct? A. Yes. Q. And in fact, the job of policing offenders is your solemn duty as a corrections officer; correct? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Page 63, near the top. A. Okay. Q. You describe that you are writing infractions for both offenders, and that when you were doing so, your lieutenant ordered you to rewrite the infraction falsely so that the assailant would appear to be the victim and so the assailant could remain on the unit. Do you see what I'm referring to? A. Yes, I do. Q. And you falsely wrote the report; correct? A. Yes. Q. Why did you falsely write a report in such a way, sir? A. Because my lieutenant ordered me to. Q. So if your lieutenant orders you to write a false report; you did so? A. Yes. Q. Did you report the lieutenant who ordered you to write a false report? A. Yes, I did. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Even if that means writing a false report on an official DOC document? A. Yes. Q. Have you in fact written false reports at the Department of Corrections? A. Just that one. Q. Was any employment action taken against you in any way, shape, or form? A. No. Q. Is it your duty and the duty of all corrections officers at the Monroe Special Offenders Unit to police the offenders by maintaining law and order on the unit? A. One of our duties, yes. Q. Including watching over and protecting the offenders? A. Yes. Q. The job of policing offenders is the first and foremost job of corrections officers such as yourself; correct? A. Yes. Q. And in fact, the job of policing offenders is |



Pages 86..89

| Tall | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 8689 |
|----------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | A. Define "solemn." | 4 | Page 88 |
| 2 | Q. Very important and critical. | 2 | to as a, quote, "whiner." Do you see that? Toward the top of the page. |
| 3 | A. Yes. | 2 | "My partner and I realized" |
| 4 | Q. If a corrections officer fails to police the | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | offenders by keeping control and order on the unit, that | 5 | Q. "My partner and I realized that it was time to |
| | failure to police the offenders could result in offenders | 6 | search the whiner's cell"? |
| 7 | extorting other offenders; correct? | 7 | A. Yes. |
| 8 | A. Correct. | 8 | Q. And you go on to talk about how you rip the cell |
| 9 | Q. The failure by corrections officers to police | 9 | apart during one of your bimonthly searches? |
| 10 | | 10 | A. Yes. |
| 11 | other offenders? | 11 | Q. And then you talk about how the offender was |
| 12 | A. Correct. | 12 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |
| 13 | Q. And the failure by corrections officers to | 13 | |
| 14 | police the offenders could result in the offenders | 14 | |
| 15 | committing other assaults against other offenders; | 15 | |
| 16 | correct? | 16 | |
| 17 | A. Correct. | 17 | A. Yes. |
| 18 | Q. The failure to police the offenders could result | 18 | Q. And then you go on to say "Little did he know |
| 19 | in fatal assault by one offender or group of offenders | 19 | that there was a very large black offender standing |
| 20 | against another offender or group of offenders; correct? | 20 | directly behind him"? |
| 21 | A. Correct. | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | Q. Would you agree that the safety and security of | 22 | Q. And that after the tirade by the offender, |
| 23 | people within the prison walls including the safety and | 23 | quote, "he felt a tap on his shoulder followed by an |
| 24 | security of offenders themselves absolutely depends on | 24 | invitation to step outside into the unit silo." Do you |
| 25 | corrections officers doing their job of policing what goes | 25 | see that? |
| | Page 87 | | Page 89 |
| 1 | on inside the prison? | 1 | A. Yes, I do. |
| 2 | A. Yes. | 2 | Q. You conclude that by saying "Sometimes it is |
| 3 | Q. Would you agree that allowing offenders to | 3 | best to let the offender population police their own." Do |
| 4 | police other offenders would be a gross breach of your | | you see that? |
| 5 | duties as a corrections officer? | 5 | A. Yes. |
| 6 | A. Sir, can you repeat that, please? | 6 | Q. Some offenders at your unit are gay or engage in |
| 7 | Q. Would you agree that allowing offenders to | | homosexual activity; correct? |
| | police other offenders would be a gross breach of your | 8 | A. Yes. |
| 9 | duties as a corrections officer? | 9 | Q. And in your book, you refer to offenders |
| 10 | A. Depends on the situation. | 10 11 | |
| 11 12 | Q. Would you agree that much preventable harm, physical and otherwise, could occur if you simply allow | 12 | |
| 13 | offenders to police other offenders? | 13 | |
| 14 | A. No, not always. | 14 | |
| 15 | Q. Please tell me what you mean when you say not | 15 | |
| 16 | always. | 16 | |
| 17 | A. I'll give you the best example I can give you. | 17 | |
| 18 | If the offenders are in the dayroom, and they're watching | 18 | |
| 19 | TV, and it's on a channel that it's not supposed to be on, | 19 | |
| 20 | there could be a threat of possibly losing the TV for the | 20 | |
| 21 | day; so they, at that time, kind of police their own. | 21 | Q. You refer to an offender who was found to be |
| 22 | That's one example the best example I could give you. | 22 | |
| 23 | Q. On Page 65 of your book, you describe a | 23 | "crying like a bitch" and as a, quote, "little bitch" and |
| 24 | situation where you and your partner realize that it was | 24 | |
| | time to search the cell of an offender that you referred | 25 | |
| 25 | | 20 | |



| | De | | Dama 00 |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | Q. Those are your chosen words; correct? | 1 | Page 92 Q. So sometimes it can be okay? |
| 2 | A. They are my chosen words. | 2 | A. It depends on the situation and where the |
| 3 | Q. You refer to the lieutenant saying to the | 3 | conversation is taking place. |
| 4 | offender, quote, "We all know that you are a faggot;" | 4 | Q. Can it ever be appropriate to refer to an |
| 5 | correct? | 5 | offender as a faggot here at the prison? |
| 6 | A. Correct. | 6 | MS. SEVERSON: I'm going to interpose the same |
| 7 | Q. Who was the lieutenant that said to the | 7 | objection I have to this line of questioning. It's |
| 8 | offender, quote, "We all know that you are a faggot"? | 8 | outside the scope of the FRCP 26 and 30. |
| 9 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the question and the | 9 | But you can answer. |
| 10 | line of questioning. It's outside the scope of the | 10 | MR. BUDGE: Well, of course, we have a punitive |
| 11 | FRCP 26 and 30. | 11 | damages claim. |
| 12 | But you may answer. | 12 | MS. SEVERSON: That's why I'm just preserving |
| 13 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. | 13 | the objection for the record. |
| 14 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Washington | 14 | MR. BUDGE: Okay. |
| 15 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you, | 15 | THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. What was that? |
| 16 | reprimanded you, or otherwise taken any action towards you | 16 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Is it ever appropriate to refer |
| 17 | or your employment with regard to you stating in your book | 17 | to an offender as a faggot |
| 18 | that an offender was crying like a bitch and was a bitch | 18 | A. No. Before that. |
| 19 | and a little bitch? | 19 | MS. SEVERSON: Oh, you may answer the question. |
| 20 | A. No. | 20 | I'm putting the objection on the record for the record, |
| 21 | Q. Why not? | 21 | but you still must answer the question. |
| 22 | A. You'd have to ask them. | 22 | THE WITNESS: Again, I would say it depends on |
| 23 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of | 23 | the context of the conversation and where it happens. |
| 24 | Corrections taken any action, to your knowledge, to find | 24 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: How about if it happens here at |
| 25 | out who the lieutenant was that said to the offender "We | 25 | the prison, sir? |
| | | | |
| | Page 91 | | Page 93 |
| 1 | Page 91 all know you are a faggot"? | 1 | Page 93 A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just |
| 1 2 | | 1 | |
| | all know you are a faggot"? | | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just |
| 2 | all know you are a faggot"?A. No, not to my knowledge. | 2 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. |
| 23 | all know you are a faggot"?A. No, not to my knowledge.Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or | 2 3 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's justthe officers speaking, we have slang words that are used.Q. Do those slang words include faggot? |
| 2 3 4 | all know you are a faggot"?A. No, not to my knowledge.Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the | 2 3 4 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. |
| 2 3 4 5 | all know you are a faggot"?A. No, not to my knowledge.Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? | 2 3 4 5 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. | 2 3 4 5 6 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. Q. In some situations, is it your point of view it is appropriate to refer to offenders as bitches? A. Back then it was. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong and a gross violation of your duties as a corrections |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. Q. In some situations, is it your point of view it is appropriate to refer to offenders as bitches? A. Back then it was. Q. Is it ever appropriate to refer to an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong and a gross violation of your duties as a corrections |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. Q. In some situations, is it your point of view it is appropriate to refer to offenders as bitches? A. Back then it was. Q. Is it ever appropriate to refer to an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong and a gross violation of your duties as a corrections offenders because of their sexual orientation or |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. Q. In some situations, is it your point of view it is appropriate to refer to offenders as bitches? A. Back then it was. Q. Is it ever appropriate to refer to an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong and a gross violation of your duties as a corrections offenders because of their sexual orientation or transgender status? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. Q. In some situations, is it your point of view it is appropriate to refer to offenders as bitches? A. Back then it was. Q. Is it ever appropriate to refer to an offender a faggot? A. I have. Q. Is it ever appropriate to refer to an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong and a gross violation of your duties as a corrections officer to hate certain offenders or categories of offenders because of their sexual orientation or transgender status? A. I think it depends on the person. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | all know you are a faggot"? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you agree that calling an offender a bitch or a faggot is grossly inappropriate and a violation of the duties of a corrections officer or a lieutenant? A. It could depend on the situation. Q. Do you think that it would be sometimes appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Not in an official report. Q. Without regard to official reports, sir, do you think that it would ever be appropriate to refer to an offender as a bitch? A. Would depend on the situation. Q. So sometimes it can be appropriate for a corrections officer to refer to offenders as a bitch? A. Depends on the situation. Q. In some situations, is it your point of view it is appropriate to refer to offenders as bitches? A. Back then it was. Q. Is it ever appropriate to refer to an offender | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. If it happens in a control booth where it's just the officers speaking, we have slang words that are used. Q. Do those slang words include faggot? A. Yes, they do. Q. Do they include bitch? A. Yes, they do. Q. What other slang words are used in the control booth among the corrections officers? MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Can't really think of any off the top of my head. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Faggot and bitch are the only ones you can think of? A. I'm sure there's more. Q. What do you know about Casey Powell's sexual orientation? A. Nothing that I recall. Q. Don't you agree that it would be totally wrong and a gross violation of your duties as a corrections officer to hate certain offenders or categories of offenders because of their sexual orientation or transgender status? A. I think it depends on the person. Q. I didn't ask about any specific person, sir. |



| | bot, 10m - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 9497 |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1 | Page 94 A. I think it depends on the officer. | | Page 96 giving them a chance to appeal. Do you see that? |
| 2 | Q. Don't you agree that it would be wrong and a | 2 | A. Yes, I do. |
| | violation of your duties as a corrections officer to hate | 3 | Q. And you responded to your superior officer, |
| | certain categories of offenders because of their sexual | 4 | quote, "Duh, Lieutenant, that is why I start the sanction |
| | orientation or transgender status? | 5 | the next day. They are offenders. They are all fucking |
| 6 | A. That they should have or I'm sorry. Could | 6 | guilty I run my unit how I run my unit." Do you see |
| | you repeat the question or shorten or do something with | - | that? |
| | it? | 8 | A. I do. |
| 9 | Q. Yes, I will repeat the question. | 9 | |
| 10 | Don't you agree that it would be wrong and a | 10 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded, or taken any |
| 11 | violation of your duties as a corrections officer to hate | 11 | action towards your employment with regard to your |
| 12 | certain categories of offenders because of their sexual | 12 | |
| 13 | | 13 | |
| - | A. Yes. | - | |
| 14 | | 14 | |
| 15 | Q. In your book, you freely admit, quote, "I hated | 15 | |
| | the transgender offenders on my unit"? | 16 | |
| 17 | A. Yes, I did. | 17 | |
| 18 | Q. You move on to say that having transgender | 18 | |
| 19 | | 19 | |
| 20 | of women in a male prison"? | 20 | |
| 21 | A. Yes. | 21 | start the sanction the next day. They are offenders. |
| 22 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of | 22 | |
| 23 | | 23 | |
| 24 | , , , , , | 24 | |
| 25 | response to your stating in your book that you hated the | 25 | want to start the sanctions. |
| 4 | Page 95 transgender offenders on your unit? | 1 | Page 97 Q. Who is the lieutenant that you refer to in your |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| 2 | A. No. | 2 | book? |
| 2 3 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? | 2 3 | book? A. I don't remember her name. |
| 2 3 4 | A. No.Q. Do you know why not?A. No. | 2 3 4 | book?A. I don't remember her name.Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and | 2 3 4 5 | book?A. I don't remember her name.Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. I'm not really good at guessing this stuff. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? A. Retired. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. I'm not really good at guessing this stuff. Q. You hate offenders generally, don't you, sir? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? A. Retired. Q. Newly retired? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. I'm not really good at guessing this stuff. Q. You hate offenders generally, don't you, sir? A. No, I do not. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? A. Retired. Q. Newly retired? A. Couple months ago probably. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. I'm not really good at guessing this stuff. Q. You hate offenders generally, don't you, sir? A. No, I do not. Q. In your book on Page 68, you describe a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? A. Retired. Q. Newly retired? A. Couple months ago probably. Q. So newly retired? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. I'm not really good at guessing this stuff. Q. You hate offenders generally, don't you, sir? A. No, I do not. Q. In your book on Page 68, you describe a conversation with a superior officer who informed you that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? A. Retired. Q. Newly retired? A. Couple months ago probably. Q. So newly retired? A. I'm sorry? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 | A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. Casey Powell was small and frail in stature and build; correct? A. Can you define that? Q. No, I cannot. A. Then I don't know if I can answer it. Q. Casey Powell was among the smallest and frailest of all the offenders on your unit; correct? A. I would say small but not frail. Q. Was he about 120 pounds? A. I don't know. I know he wasn't like 200 pounds; but Q. What's your best estimate of his weight? A. Maybe 150. Q. What's your best estimate of his height? A. Probably I don't know. Maybe 5'8 or 5'9. I'm not really good at guessing this stuff. Q. You hate offenders generally, don't you, sir? A. No, I do not. Q. In your book on Page 68, you describe a | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | book? A. I don't remember her name. Q. In your book on Page 71, toward the middle of the page, you describe telling the associate superintendent, quote, "We have no mental health counselors, our unit supervisor doesn't give a fuck about the unit, and my new partner is a fucking moron." Do you see that? A. I do. Q. Who was the associate superintendent to whom you told this? A. Jack Warner. Q. And who was the unit supervisor that you were saying, quote, "doesn't give a fuck about the unit"? A. Marc Glaser. Q. And what is Warner's current position? A. Superintendent of the Special Offenders Unit. Q. And what is Marc Glaser's current position? A. Retired. Q. Newly retired? A. Couple months ago probably. Q. So newly retired? A. I'm sorry? |



| | 1 ages 30101 |
|--|--|
| Page 9 | B Page 100 Page 100 |
| 2 Q. Who was the new partner who you said in your | 2 Q. Why not? |
| 3 book was a fucking moron? | 3 A. Because there's a lot of them. |
| 4 A. I don't remember his name. | 4 Q. Okay. Have you heard other corrections officers |
| 5 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections | 5 here at the Monroe Correctional Complex refer to offenders |
| 6 ever disciplined you, reprimanded you, or taken any actio | |
| 7 towards your employment with regard to your stating in | 7 A. Yes. |
| 8 your book that your unit supervisor, quote, "doesn't give | 8 Q. Morons? |
| 9 a fuck about the unit" and that your new partner is a | 9 A. Yes. |
| 10 fucking moron? | 10 Q. Faggots? |
| 11 A. No. | 11 A. Yes. |
| 12 Q. Do you know why not? | 12 Q. Guilty motherfuckers? |
| 13 A. No, I do not. | 13 A. Yes. |
| 14 Q. In the course of your time as a DOC officer, | 14 Q. Fucking offenders? |
| 15 you've referred to offenders at the SOU in Monroe by the | 15 A. Yes. |
| | |
| 16 following terms either directly or in conversations with | 16 Q. Pieces of shit? |
| 17 other corrections officers: Number 1, bitches? | 17 A. Yes. |
| 18 A. Yes. | 18 Q. Retards? |
| 19 Q. Morons? | 19 A. Yes. |
| 20 A. Yes. | 20 Q. Ass wipes? |
| 21 Q. Faggots? | 21 A. Yes. |
| 22 A. Yes. | 22 Q. Dumbasses? |
| 23 Q. Guilty motherfuckers? | 23 A. Yes. |
| 24 A. Yes. | 24 Q. Cunts? |
| 25 Q. Fucking offenders? | 25 A. Yes. |
| Page 9 | 9 Page 101 |
| 1 A. Yes. | 1 Q. Without telling me specifically who's made those |
| 2 Q. Pieces of shit? | 2 statements, have you heard other corrections officers make |
| 3 A. Yes. | 3 statements like those including those terms? |
| 4 Q. Retards? | 4 A. Yes. |
| 5 A. Yes. | 5 Q. With reference to offenders? |
| 6 Q. Ass wipes? | 6 A. Yes. |
| 7 A. Yes. | 7 Q. Have you heard superior officers to you use |
| 8 Q. Dumbasses? | 8 those terms in reference to offenders? |
| 9 A. Yes. | 9 A. Yes. |
| 10 Q. Cunts? | 10 Q. Including sergeants? |
| 11 A. Yes. | 11 A. Yes. |
| | 12 Q. Lieutenants? |
| , | |
| 13 morons, faggots, guilty motherfuckers, fucking offenders, | |
| 14 pieces of shit, retards, ass wipes, dumbasses, and cunts | 14 Q. Custody Unit Supervisor? |
| 15 have you used to describe the offenders? | 15 A. Yes. |
| 16 A. Don't recall. | 16 Q. Mental health counselors? |
| 17 Q. What other corrections officers have you used | 17 A. Yes. |
| 18 or excuse me. Strike that. | 18 Q. In your book on Page 71, you say toward the |
| 19 What other corrections officers here at the | 19 bottom, "We would get good counselors in, and they would |
| 20 prison have you heard use those terms or terms like them | |
| A. Can't say. | 21 as they came they would exit, most for better |
| 22 Q. Can you name even a single other corrections | 22 higher-paying jobs." Do you see that? |
| 23 officer who you have heard use such terms? | 23 A. Yes. |
| A. Can't say. | 24 Q. Who is the gay dictator to whom you refer? |
| 25 Q. Can't say because you don't want to? | A. Not going to say. |
| | |



Pages 102..105

| | | | 6 |
|---|--|---|---|
| 1 | Page 102 Q. You know, but you're not going to tell me? | 1 | Page 104 objection, again, as outside the scope of FRCP 26 and |
| 2 | A. Correct. I believe I fall under the press | | FRCP 30. And the matter I'm sorry. I want to make a |
| 3 | shield law by advice of separate counsel. | 3 | speaking objection. I understand the matter was |
| 4 | MS. SEVERSON: And for the record, I know of no | 4 | litigated, and there may be a release that provides for |
| 5 | privilege that I could assert in this case; and on that | 5 | confidentiality with respect to DOC. |
| 6 | basis, I have to instruct the witness to answer the | 6 | But you may answer the question. |
| 7 | question. | 7 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Please identify each of the lies |
| 8 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: So your counsel is instructing | 8 | that you were referring to when you were told that there |
| 9 | | 9 | were lies to cover the asses of those who responded to |
| 10 | | 10 | Officer Biendl's murder. |
| 11 | A. I believe I fall under the press shield law. | 11 | MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. |
| 12 | Q. So you're not going to answer my question? | 12 | - |
| 13 | A. That's correct. | 13 | THE WITNESS: One officer said that they checked |
| 14 | Q. In your book at Page 72, in the first full | 14 | on her. Another officer wrote in a logbook that she |
| 15 | paragraph, you refer to the Special Offenders Unit in | 15 | cleared an exit point that she didn't clear. Sergeant |
| 16 | Monroe as a, quote, "insane asylum." Do you see that? | 16 | or above lieutenant told another officer to write a |
| 17 | MS. SEVERSON: I'm sorry, Mr. Budge. What | 17 | report saying that they had checked the chapel. |
| 18 | paragraph are you on? | 18 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Anything else? |
| 19 | MR. BUDGE: First full paragraph beginning with | 19 | A. That's all I can think of. |
| 20 | "You wouldn't think that fun could be had in an insane | 20 | Q. Did you tell people at the Department of |
| 21 | asylum." | 21 | Corrections about the lies that you knew? |
| 22 | MS. SEVERSON: Thank you. | 22 | A. No, I no. |
| 23 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Do you see that? | 23 | Q. Do you, yourself, acknowledge that you have told |
| 24 | A. I do, yes. | 24 | |
| 25 | Q. Are you referring, in your book, to the Special | 25 | superior officers about various events of significance |
| | | 20 | Superior officers about various events of significance |
| | | 20 | |
| 1 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? | | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? |
| | Page 103 | | Page 105 |
| 1 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? | 1 | Page 105 |
| 1 2 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. | 1 2 | Page 105 A. I have. |
| 1 2 3 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special | 1 2 3 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book |
| 1 2 3 4 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? | 1 2 3 4 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? |
| 1 2 3 4 5 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that | 1 2 3 4 5 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a | 1 2 3 4 5 6 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme BiendI was murdered by an offender in the prison chapel. You say in | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme BiendI was | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme BiendI was murdered by an offender in the prison chapel. You say in | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read any of the reviews, to be honest with you. |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme Biendl was murdered by an offender in the prison chapel. You say in your book that "there were out and out lies told to cover the asses of those who responded that night"; correct? A. That's correct. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read any of the reviews, to be honest with you. Q. I'm sorry? I thought you just said that you did |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme Biendl was murdered by an offender in the prison chapel. You say in your book that "there were out and out lies told to cover the asses of those who responded that night"; correct? A. That's correct. Q. What are the lies that you refer to as being | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read any of the reviews, to be honest with you. Q. I'm sorry? I thought you just said that you did read the reviews on Amazon? |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme Biendl was murdered by an offender in the prison chapel. You say in your book that "there were out and out lies told to cover the asses of those who responded that night"; correct? A. That's correct. | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read any of the reviews, to be honest with you. Q. I'm sorry? I thought you just said that you did read the reviews on Amazon? A. No, I did not. Q. Did you read a review by Breeann Caraway? A. Not that I recall. |
| 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Page 103 Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. What do you mean when you refer to the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe as an insane asylum? A. It's said in humor. I don't necessary know that I mean anything about it other than describing it in a colorful, comedic way. Q. Are you referring to the mental health status of the offenders when you talk about the offenders in the Special Offenders Unit here in Monroe being in an insane asylum? A. Yes. Q. So you're referring to their mental health; correct? A. Yes. Q. When Officer I always get her last name mispronounced. I apologize. Officer Jayme Biendl was murdered by an offender in the prison chapel. You say in your book that "there were out and out lies told to cover the asses of those who responded that night"; correct? A. That's correct. Q. What are the lies that you refer to as being | 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Page 105 that have occurred here at the prison? A. I have. Q. Obviously, you've read the reviews of your book on Amazon.com; right? A. Yes. Q. Have you read a review by somebody who says, quote, "I do believe he is the type to pick on the low-functioning mentally ill because most of those guys function at about a 9-year-old's capacity; so I guess it is easy to be a bully with people who can't truly protect themselves"? A. I don't think I've read that one. Q. Have you read a review that says "Think of someone who is about 5'8 that has a body shaped like a bowling pin, poor hygiene, and most likely the fat kid in high school that everyone picked on"? A. I don't think I read that. I don't think I read any of the reviews, to be honest with you. Q. I'm sorry? I thought you just said that you did read the reviews on Amazon? A. No, I did not. Q. Did you read a review by Breeann Caraway? |



| rai | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 106109 |
|--|--|--|---|
| | Page 106 | | Page 108 |
| 1 | A. Yes, I did. | 1 | A. Yes. |
| 2 | Q. What do you mean by that? | 2 | Q. Did you do that for the purpose so that he could |
| 3 | A. Used to be that after her murder, response and | 3 | be evaluated and removed from the unit as necessary? |
| 4 | movement officers would come on the unit or to single-man | 4 | A. I did it for the purpose that he be evaluated. |
| 5 | posts and check on them once an hour, once an hour and a | 5 | Q. Do you feel that Price posed a potential danger |
| | half. It was great. It lasted for all of maybe two | 6 | to you and others on the unit before May 9th, 2015? |
| | months. That's complacency. | 7 | A. I believe all the offenders place a danger. |
| 8 | Q. Do you think that Offender Price should have | 8 | Q. Well, yes, all the offenders are housed in the |
| 9 | been on the unit as of May 9th, 2015? | 9 | unit. My question relates specifically to Price. |
| 10 | A. My own personal opinion? | 10 | , |
| 11 | Q. Yes. | 11 | |
| 12 | A. No. | 12 | |
| 13 | Q. Okay. Why do you think that he should not have | 13 | |
| 14 | been on the unit? | 14 | , i U |
| 15 | A. Just watching his mannerisms, his actions. | 15 | |
| 16 | Q. What was it about his actions and mannerisms | 16 | |
| 17 | that led you to believe that he should not have been on | 17 | |
| 18 | the unit before May 9th, 2015? | 18 | 5 |
| 19 | A. It was a lot of little things. It was like him | 19 | |
| 20 | pacing, talking to himself, having arguments with himself. | 20 | , |
| 21 | Q. Did he make you uncomfortable? | 21 | arguing with himself, walking around sometimes with |
| 22 | A. No. | 22 | c , |
| 23 | Q. Did you feel that others should have removed him | 23 | - |
| 24 | from the unit before May 9th, 2015? | 24 | as you observed them and given all of your experiences as |
| 25 | A. Yes. | 25 | a corrections officer were such that he should have been |
| | | | |
| | Page 107 | | Page 109 |
| 1 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from | 1 | Page 109 removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? |
| | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? | 2 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015?A. It's not my call. It's mental health. |
| | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015?A. Mental health. | | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. |
| 2 3 4 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you | 2 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him | 2 3 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? | 2 3 4 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him | 2 3 4 5 6 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones | 2 3 4 5 6 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 13 14 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 13 14 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take action to remove him from the unit? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with any |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take action to remove him from the unit? A. I didn't know what action they would take, but I | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with any |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take action to remove him from the unit? A. I didn't know what action they would take, but I reported it. Q. Did you report everything that you had seen | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with any superior officers? A. Yes. A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take action to remove him from the unit? A. I didn't know what action they would take, but I reported it. Q. Did you report everything that you had seen | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with any superior officers? A. Yes. Q. With which superior officers did you share your |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take action to remove him from the unit? A. I didn't know what action they would take, but I reported it. Q. Did you report everything that you had seen about Price? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with any superior officers? A. Yes. Q. With which superior officers did you share your point of view before May 9th, 2015? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Who do you think should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. Mental health. Q. Why do you think and tell me every reason you can think of that mental health should have removed him from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. I can't comment as to what he said in the interview rooms with them because they did do one-on-ones with him; so I don't know what they talked about. From my end, it's it's what I told just what I told you. It was the pacing, the talking to himself, the arguing with himself. I mean, I'm sure there's more that I saw that I'm not thinking of right now. Q. Did you report what you had seen to mental health? A. Yes. Q. Did you expect that mental health would take action to remove him from the unit? A. I didn't know what action they would take, but I reported it. Q. Did you report everything that you had seen | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | removed from the unit before May 9th, 2015? A. It's not my call. It's mental health. Q. Yes, I understand that. I'm asking for your opinion as a corrections officer. A. As a corrections officer, I would have removed him. Q. Did you report everything you had observed about Price to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you do so before May 9th, 2015? A. Yes. Q. And were you of the firm opinion before May 9th, 2015, that Price should have been removed from the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with other corrections officers? A. Yes. Q. Did you share your point of view with any superior officers? A. Yes. Q. With which superior officers did you share your point of view before May 9th, 2015? A. My unit sergeant, which at that time I believe |



| Tal | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 110113 |
|-----|---|-----------------|---|
| | Page 110 | 4 | Page 112 |
| 1 | Q. Did you tell Granger that you thought Price should be removed from the unit? | | communications that CO Talbot may have had with others |
| | | 2 | regarding Offender Price specifically. |
| 3 | A. I don't remember what I told him. I remember | 3 | |
| 4 | speaking to him about his behaviors. | 4 | |
| 5 | Q. Did you tell him in substance, even if you don't | 5 | BY MS. SEVERSON: |
| 6 | remember your exact words, that you thought Price was not | 6 | Q. So, CO Talbot, you testified earlier you had |
| 7 | appropriate to remain on the E-Unit? | 7 | some email communications with other corrections officers |
| 8 | A. I believe I did. | 8 | regarding Offender Price in your observations of his |
| 9 | Q. And did you tell him that before May 9th, 2015? | 9 | behavior; is that correct? |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | |
| 11 | Q. Did you feel before May 9th, 2015, that some | 11 | Q. Do you recall when those email communications |
| 12 | sort of incident of the nature that occurred was going to | 12 | |
| 13 | happen with Price on the unit? | 13 | A. I don't. |
| 14 | A. No. I mean, I believe it can happen with any | 14 | Q. Do you remember in relation to the assault that |
| 15 | offender at any time. | 15 | occurred on May 9th, 2015, when those emails were sent? |
| 16 | Q. Did you tell Granger everything that you had | 16 | A. I I don't remember. |
| 17 | observed about Price? | 17 | Q. Do you remember to whom you sent the emails? |
| 18 | A. Everything that I remembered, I reported, yes. | 18 | A. I usually group them together with the day shift |
| 19 | Q. Did you tell excuse me. | 19 | guys' names that I that are on my NIC list. |
| 20 | To which other corrections officers did you tell | 20 | Q. And so who do you believe you sent the email to |
| 21 | before May 9th, 2015, about any concerns that you had | 21 | or emails to? |
| 22 | about Price's behavior? | 22 | A. I think I I sent them to Forsman, Wright, |
| 23 | A. I know I emailed day shift, can't remember which | 23 | those guys who were on swing, but they work the opposite |
| 24 | officers; but Seeley, Hall, and Johnson, we all talked | 24 | side, so the day shift would have been Hallett. |
| 25 | about it. | 25 | Q. You mention Johnson and Hall? |
| | Page 111 | | Page 113 |
| 1 | Q. Hall and Johnson being day shift officers? | 1 | A. Johnson and Hall are on swing shift. I wanted |
| 2 | A. No, swing shift. | 2 | to send it to the people that that I wasn't necessarily |
| 3 | Q. Oh, okay. Seeley, Hall, Johnson, and yourself | 3 | working with, and I don't remember who all the day shift |
| 4 | were all swing shift? | 4 | officers are. |
| 5 | A. Correct. | 5 | Q. And then I think you also mentioned |
| 6 | Q. Did all of you talk about Price's behavior | 6 | A. And and I say that because that's my norm. |
| 7 | before May 9th, 2015? | 7 | It's what I normally do. I and I think I did it |
| 8 | A. At some point. | 8 | because that's what I normally do. |
| 9 | Q. Right. | 9 | Q. Okay. You also mentioned CO Seeley. Would you |
| 10 | Did you share amongst yourself at some point | 10 | have included him? |
| 11 | before May 9th, 2015, your belief that Price was not | 11 | A. Yes, I would have included everybody in my NIC |
| 12 | appropriate to remain on the unit? | 12 | list. |
| 13 | A. Yes. | 13 | Q. So when you sent the emails, and you can't |
| 14 | Q. Did you all share in substance with one another | 14 | remember when, regarding Price, but they were sent before |
| 15 | your opinion that Price should be removed from the unit? | 15 | Price's assault on Powell; correct? |
| 16 | A. Yes. | 16 | A. Correct. |
| 17 | Q. Before May 9th 2015? | 17 | Q. Do you have access to a computer in the SOU |
| 18 | A. Yes. | 18 | E-Unit where you can send the emails? |
| 19 | MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, can we go off the | 19 | A. Yes. |
| 20 | record just briefly? | 20 | Q. And the other officers would have access to a |
| 21 | MR. BUDGE: Yeah. | 21 | computer in which to receive them? |
| 22 | (Discussion off the record.) | 22 | A. Yes. |
| 23 | MS. SEVERSON: So I had a discussion off the | 23 | |
| 21 | | | |
| 24 | record with Mr. Budge, and he agreed to allow me to ask | 24 | you save copies of those emails yourself? |
| | record with Mr. Budge, and he agreed to allow me to ask some questions of the witness regarding email | 24 25 | |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 114117 |
|---|---|
| Page 114 1 Q. Did you send any such email to any superior | Page 116 |
| Q. Did you send any such email to any superior officer regarding Offender Price as you sent to these | 2 Q. Did you know that it had been reported in the |
| | 3 logbook at 6:41 a.m. on May 9th, 2015, that Price was off |
| 3 other individuals you've testified about? 4 A. I I don't remember, and I do have to say that | 4 baseline? |
| | 5 A. No. |
| 5 I think I sent that email. | |
| 6 Q. Okay. | |
| 7 A. Because that's my norm. It's what I normally do | 7 A. Because we hit the ground running. We were |
| 8 if something happens. | 8 really busy that day, and I don't I don't recall |
| 9 MS. SEVERSON: And I'll ask DOC to conduct a | 9 reviewing the logbook that far back. |
| 10 search for all of these names that he's given me, and I | 10 Q. Did you know prior to 4:30 p.m. on May 9th, |
| 11 think it should be expanded to include the superior | 11 2015, that at pass-down between Defendant Walters and |
| 12 officers including Granger, Glaser, Browne, and Asin. | 12 Defendant Barnes that Walters advised Barnes that Price |
| 13 MR. BUDGE: Thank you. | 13 was off baseline? |
| 14 MS. SEVERSON: Thank you. I'm done. | 14 A. No. |
| 15 | 15 Q. Did you know that Walters advised Barnes that |
| 16 EXAMINATION (CONTINUED) | 16 Barnes should keep a close eye on Price because Price was |
| 17 BY MR. BUDGE: | 17 off baseline? |
| 18 Q. How did you make your reports to Dr. Davis | 18 A. No. |
| 19 concerning Price? | 19 Q. If Walters had information of that nature that |
| 20 A. It was verbal. | 20 Price was off baseline and that he should be watched more |
| 21 Q. Visiting him in his office? | 21 closely than normal given that he was off baseline, is |
| A. Yes, correct, or at the panel. | 22 that something that you would have wanted to know? |
| 23 Q. When Price was on baseline, was his behavior | 23 A. Yes. |
| 24 nevertheless generally more extreme than the other | 24 Q. Would you have expected that the rec officers |
| 25 offenders? | 25 who had observed Price being off baseline would have |
| Page 115 | Page 117 |
| 1 A. No, I wouldn't say more extreme. | 1 reported that to the E-Unit officers? |
| 2 Q. When Price was off baseline, was his behavior | A. That would be my I mean, that would be my |
| 3 more extreme? | 3 guess. |
| 4 A. Yes. | 4 Q. Would that be your expectation? |
| 5 Q. When Price was off baseline, what was your view | 5 A. That would be my expectation. |
| 6 towards Price? | 6 Q. If Barnes had information at 2:00 p.m. that |
| 7 A. Can you rephrase that, please? | 7 Price was off baseline and should be watched more closely |
| 8 Q. How would Price behave when he was off baseline? | 8 than ordinarily, would you have expected Barnes to |
| 9 A. He would argue with himself, talk to himself, | 9 communicate that to you and Seeley? |
| 10 pace a lot, clenched jaw, that sort of thing. | 10 A. Yes. |
| 11 Q. When Price was off baseline, was his behavior | 11 Q. And had you known that, would you have watched |
| 12 concerning to you? | 12 Price more closely than normally? |
| 13 A. I watched him closer. | 13 A. Yes. |
| 14 Q. For what purpose? | 14 Q. Had you known that information before the fatal |
| 15 A. To make sure that nothing happened. | 15 assault seeing where Price was positioned outside of the |
| 16 Q. Nothing being what? | 16 sally port facing the sally port with his back to the |
| 17 A. Nothing bad. | 17 wall, would you have taken measures to more closely |
| 18 Q. Such as? | 18 supervise and watch Price? |
| 19 A. Such as assaults, staff assaults, things | 19 A. Yes, more than likely. |
| 20 offenders do. | 20 Q. And similarly, if you had information that Price |
| 24 O Wate you watching Drive classes on Marcoth 2015 | Od was reported to be off becalling by Defendant Malters |
| 21 Q. Were you watching Price closer on May 9th, 2015, | 21 was reported to be off baseline by Defendant Walters, |
| 22 than you ordinarily would? | 22 would you have more closely monitored Price at that time? |
| 22 than you ordinarily would?23A. No. | would you have more closely monitored Price at that time?A. Yes. |
| 22 than you ordinarily would? | 22 would you have more closely monitored Price at that time? |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 118121 |
|---|--|
| Page 11: 1 that Price was claiming to be under the delusional belief | Page 120 1 baseline on that day, and had previously been stating that |
| 2 that he was an assassin, would you have wanted to know | |
| 3 that? | 3 an assassin, do you think you would have taken action to |
| 4 A. Yes. | 4 monitor Price more closely than you did? |
| 5 Q. What would you have done if you had that | 5 A. I'd have to say |
| 6 information from Deal? | 6 Q. More likely than not is my question. |
| 7 A. I would make sure it was passed on to Davis. | 7 A. I'd have to say, more likely than not. |
| 8 Q. Would you have watched Price more closely? | 8 Q. In your book on Page 94, you refer to a captain |
| 9 A. A lot of these guys believe stuff, but, yeah, | 9 as a fat-ass captain. |
| 10 I'd have to say I'd watch him more closely. | 10 Do you see that? |
| 11 Q. If you had information from Deal that Price had | 11 "Roster contacted my fat ass captain." |
| 12 been stating that he was being trained to be an assassin | |
| 13 or a full-blown killer, before May 9th of 2015, would you | 13 paragraph? |
| 14 have taken it upon yourself to watch Price more closely | |
| 15 A. Yes. | 15 THE WITNESS: I see it. |
| 16 Q. Prior to the assault? | 16 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Who is it that you refer to as |
| 17 A. Yes. | 17 your fat-ass captain? |
| 18 Q. If either Price excuse me. | 18 A. I don't remember who it was at the time. |
| 19 If either Deal or Davis had any information that | 19 Q. Are you familiar with a corrections mental |
| 20 Price was claiming to be an assassin, training as an | 20 health counselor named Rotta? |
| 21 assassin, being in a facility where he was training to be | A. I've met her a few times. |
| 22 an assassin, or being controlled by the government, or | 22 Q. Was Rotta on duty on May 9th, 2015? |
| 23 trained to be a killer in any way, shape, or form, would | A. Not when I got to the unit; so I can't I |
| 24 you have wanted to know that information? | 24 can't say. |
| 25 A. Yes. | 25 Q. If Rotta had information that Price was off |
| | |
| Page 11 Q. Would you have expected that that information | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. MR. BUDGE: Sure. |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. MR. BUDGE: Sure. Let's go off record for a sec. |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe | baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta to have communicated that information to you? A. Yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe you would have watched Price more closely? A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you know. Q. Do you think you would have watched him more closely than you did? A. I I think probably more than likely. MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. MR. BUDGE: Sure. Let's go off record for a sec. (A luncheon recess was taken at |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 180 |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? A. I mean, I was watching them closely. More | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 180 |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? A. I mean, I was watching them closely. More closely, it would depend on your terminology, or, I guess, | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 180 |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? A. I mean, I was watching them closely. More closely, it would depend on your terminology, or, I guess, | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 180 19 20 21 |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? A. I mean, I was watching them closely. More closely, it would depend on your terminology, or, I guess, Well, if you saw Price positioning himself | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 180 19 20 21 22 |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? A. I mean, I was watching them closely. More closely, it would depend on your terminology, or, I guess, what your definition of "more closely" is. Q. Well, if you saw Price positioning himself outside of the sally port in the dayroom, watching | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Řotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 180 19 20 21 |
| Q. Would you have expected that that information would be communicated to you and the other E-Unit corrections officers? A. It would depend at that point on how they got the content. Q. If they got the content directly from Price, would you have expected it to be communicated to you? A. I would have liked it to have been communicated to me, yes. Q. And would you have expected that it would be communicated to you? A. Yes. Q. If they were doing their jobs? A. Yes. Well, I don't want to go that far, but I would expect the information, yes. Q. And armed with that information, do you believe that you would have watched Price more closely than you did on May 9th? A. I mean, I was watching them closely. More closely, it would depend on your terminology, or, I guess, what your definition of "more closely" is. Q. Well, if you saw Price positioning himself outside of the sally port in the dayroom, watching | 1 baseline on May 9th, 2015, would you have expected Rotta 2 to have communicated that information to you? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. And armed with that information, do you believe 5 you would have watched Price more closely? 6 A. I mean, I would have watched him. I mean, you 7 know. 8 Q. Do you think you would have watched him more 9 closely than you did? 10 A. I I think probably more than likely. 11 MS. SEVERSON: It's almost noon. I don't know 12 how long you intend to go, but I do want to take a break 13 sometime between now and 12:30 for lunch. 14 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 15 Let's go off record for a sec. 16 (A luncheon recess was taken at 17 11:58 A.M.) 18o 19 20 21 22 23 24 |



| la | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 122125 |
|----|--|----|--|
| 1 | Page 122 MONROE WASHINGTON; TUESDAY DECEMBER 6, 2016 | 1 | Page 124 A. Oh, offenders, yeah. |
| 2 | 1:15 P.M. | 2 | Q. So in prison, it is well known that offenders |
| 3 | | 2 | have a code and a hierarchy; correct? |
| | 000 | 4 | A. Yes, offenders. |
| 4 | | 1 | |
| 5 | EXAMINATION (CONTINUED) | 5 | Q. And at the bottom rung on that hierarchy are sex |
| 6 | BY MR. BUDGE: | 6 | offenders; correct? |
| 7 | Q. Officer Talbot, are you ready to continue after | 7 | A. Correct. |
| - | the lunch break? | 8 | Q. If an offender is known by fellow offenders to |
| 9 | A. Yes. | 9 | have committed a sex crime, you know that offenders might |
| 10 | Q. And you understand that you're still under oath? | 10 | ····· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |
| 11 | A. Yes. | 11 | |
| 12 | Q. In the past week, have you received or sent any | 12 | |
| 13 | text messages to Corrections Officer Seeley about the | | mean, a murderer can kill a murderer. |
| 14 | subject of this case or his deposition or yours? | 14 | |
| 15 | A. No. | 15 | 5 |
| 16 | MS. SEVERSON: I'm going to interpose an | 16 | rung of the hierarchy, don't you agree that if offenders |
| 17 | objection for common-interest privilege, but he's answered | 17 | |
| 18 | your question. | 18 | offender might be at risk of harm? |
| 19 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Mr. Talbot, one of the | 19 | A. Might be. |
| 20 | fundamental duties of a corrections officer, such as | 20 | Q. In terms of your duty to police the prison and |
| 21 | yourself, is to take steps to protect offenders who you | 21 | protect all offenders, there is no distinction in your |
| 22 | knew might be at risk of physical harm from other | 22 | duty depending on the crime the offender's accused of |
| 23 | offenders; is that correct? | 23 | having committed; correct? |
| 24 | A. That's correct. | 24 | A. Correct. |
| 25 | Q. If a corrections officer, such as yourself, does | 25 | Q. And it would be contrary to your role as a |
| | Page 123 | | Page 125 |
| | not take steps to protect other offenders who you know | | corrections officer to purposefully reveal information |
| | might be at risk of physical harm from other offenders, | 2 | about one offender to another offender or group of |
| | that's a violation of one of your most fundamental duties | 3 | offenders that might cause that offender to be harmed; |
| 4 | as a corrections officer; is that right? | 4 | correct? |
| 5 | A. One of our duties, yes. | 5 | A. Correct. |
| 6 | Q. If a corrections officer, such as yourself, | 6 | Q. It would be contrary to your role as a |
| 7 | intentionally puts one offender at risk of being harmed by | 7 | corrections officer to incite other offenders to |
| 8 | other offenders, that is also a fundamental violation of | 8 | vigilante-type action or violence or to physically harm an |
| 9 | your duties as a corrections officer; correct? | 9 | offender for any reason related to personal dislike or |
| 10 | A. Correct. | 10 | animosity toward that offender; correct? |
| 11 | Q. No matter the offenders' crime? | 11 | A. Correct. |
| 12 | A. Correct. | 12 | Q. In your book on Page 99, you refer to one |
| 13 | Q. In fact, to intentionally put one offender at | 13 | particular offender as an asshole who you could not stand. |
| 14 | | 14 | - |
| 15 | most severe breaches of your duties and your role of an | 15 | At the bottom of the page. |
| 16 | officer of the state; correct? | 16 | A. 99? |
| 17 | A. Correct. | 17 | Q. Yes. |
| 18 | Q. In prison, it is well known that offenders have | 18 | A. No, I'm not seeing it. |
| 19 | a code and hierarchy, so to speak? | 19 | Q. Toward the bottom, you refer to, quote, "an |
| 20 | A. I don't know about that. | 20 | offender there that both one of us" I believe that's a |
| 21 | Q. Take a look at your book on Page 99. | 21 | typo in your book "could stand." |
| 22 | A. I'm sure they have some sort of code. | 22 | Are you referring to an offender that you could |
| 23 | Q. Do you see toward the bottom of the page on 99 | 23 | not stand? |
| 24 | where you say, quote, "offenders have codes and a | 24 | A. I can't find it. |
| 25 | hierarchy so to speak"? | 25 | MS. SEVERSON: Last paragraph, Page 99, I think |
| 1 | | | - · - |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 126129 |
|---|--|
| Page 126 | Page 128 |
| is where you would start. THE WITNESS: It would help if this one was | offenders should hear you reveal the nature of the offender's crime; correct? |
| · · · · · | 3 A. Correct. |
| 3 highlighted too. | |
| 4 Okay. | , |
| 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Do you see what I'm referring to? | 5 the offender's crime could cause the offender to be |
| 6 A. Yes, I do. | 6 targeted by other offenders; correct? |
| 7 Q. And do you see where you refer to him as an | 7 A. Not necessarily because where we were at. |
| 8 asshole? | 8 Q. But you knew that was a distinct possibly? |
| 9 A. Yep. | 9 A. It's a possibility. |
| 10 Q. The asshole that you referred to was in prison | 10 Q. You go on to boast that your action in revealing |
| 11 for a sex crime? | 11 the nature of his sex crime in a loud voice caused abusive |
| 12 A. Yep. | 12 statements to be made all the way down the tier from other |
| 13 Q. And you say he, quote, "kept the crime to | 13 offenders; correct? |
| 14 himself for obvious reasons"? | 14 A. Correct. |
| 15 A. Mm-hmm. | 15 Q. In other words, your action in revealing the |
| 16 Q. Yes? | 16 nature of the offender's sex crime in a loud voice had |
| 17 A. Yes. | 17 your desired effect of alerting the other offenders on the |
| 18 Q. The obvious reason being that if it became known | 18 unit to the nature of the offender's crime; correct? |
| 19 within the prison that he was in for a sex crime, he could | 19 A. Yes, it did. |
| 20 be targeted by other offenders; correct? | 20 Q. And you knew that that offender might then be |
| A. Could be, yes. | 21 targeted by other offenders from what you revealed; |
| 22 Q. You go on in your book on Page 100 to describe | 22 correct? |
| 23 an incident where with this particular offender, you've | A. Not where he was at, but okay. |
| 24 purposefully left an item off of his food tray; correct? | 24 Q. In general? |
| 25 A. Correct. | A. Not where he was at. |
| Page 127 | Page 129 |
| 1 Q. When he complained to you, you pretended you | 1 Q. In general, sir? |
| 2 could not hear him; correct? | 2 A. I'm not talking in general. If you want to talk |
| 3 A. Correct. | 3 specifics about the book, where he was at, no. That's my |
| 4 Q. You told him to bend down towards the bottom of | 4 answer. |
| 5 the door so you could pretend to hear him better; correct? | 5 Q. You knew that the offender might be targeted by |
| 6 A. Correct. | 6 other offenders not only on that day but elsewhere during |
| 7 Q. You had strategically placed packets of mustard | 7 the course of his prison confinement; correct? |
| 8 on the ground near the cell door? | 8 A. That's fair enough to say, yes. |
| 9 A. Correct. | 9 Q. And you succeeded in your goal of revealing the |
| 10 Q. And when he put his face near the bottom of the | 10 offender's sex crime to the other offenders on the unit |
| 11 cell floor in response to your feigning not to hear him, | 11 knowing that might cause him to be targeted; correct? |
| 12 you stomped on the mustard bomb; correct? | 12 A. Correct. |
| 13 A. Correct. | 13 Q. You then described the offender who you |
| 14 Q. You say the mustard bomb went off perfectly and | 14 purposely sprayed with mustard and revealed the nature of |
| 15 sprayed the inside of his cell, face, jumpsuit, and walls? | 15 his crime as, quote, "He began to cry and curled up in the |
| 16 A. Correct. | 16 fetal position;" correct? |
| 17 Q. The offender then asked for cleaning equipment; | 17 A. Correct. |
| 18 correct? | 18 Q. And immediately after that, you say in your |
| 19 A. Correct. | 19 book, quote, "good times;" correct? |
| 20 Q. Whereupon you say that you, quote, "said in a | 20 A. Correct. |
| 21 very loud voice 'That is tough talk from someone who raped | 21 Q. In other words, you were gleeful and glad that |
| 22 a twelve-year-old girl'"; correct? | 22 you had successfully revealed the nature of the offender's |
| 23 A. Correct. | 23 crime knowing that it might cause him to be targeted; |
| 24 Q. By saying in a very loud voice that the offender | 24 correct? |
| 25 had raped a girl, it was your intent that the other | A. I was, yes. |
| 1 | |



| Ial | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 130133 |
|--|--|--|
| 4 | Page 130 | |
| 1 | Q. Who was that offender? | 1 Q. No. |
| 2 | A. Don't know. | A. Okay. Well, where I work, it's a little bit different, and I use colorful statements; I use humor, and |
| 3 | Q. Where did the incident take place? | |
| 4 | A. Segregation. | 4 that's what I call it. 5 Q. Do you believe that the offenders in the Special |
| 5 | Q. Did the offender file a grievance against you? A. Not that I know of. | |
| 6 | | 6 Offenders Unit, where you're assigned, are freaks? 7 A. I believe some of them are. |
| 7 | Q. Has anybody at Department of Corrections ever disciplined you, reprimanded, or taken any action towards | |
| 8 | your employment with regard to your saying in your book | 8 Q. Do you believe Casey Powell was a freak? 9 A. No. |
| 9 | | |
| 10 | that you purposefully deployed a mustard bomb against another offender in his cell? | Q. Do you believe that Price was a freak? A. Probably not. |
| 11 12 | A. No. | |
| | | Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections taken any disciplinary action against you, reprimanded, |
| 13 14 | Q. Do you know why not?A. No. Well, probably because the before that | |
| | | |
| 15 | happened, the inmate threatened my life, and he probably didn't want to file a grievance because his ass would have | |
| 16 | | 16 in the Special Offenders Unit, where you work, as being in 17 a hall of freaks? |
| 17 | been in the sling too. That would be my guess. If you | |
| 18 | want my guess, that's my guess. | |
| 19 | Q. Actually, I don't want your guess. | 19 Q. In your book on Page 104, in the first full |
| 20 | A. Well, that's what you said. Q. No | 20 paragraph you state as follows, quote, "I am a firm |
| 21 22 | | 21 believer that once a person works in a prison, they become22 desensitized to violence." Do you see that? |
| 22 | A. You said "Do you know of any reason." Okay. Well, that's the reason I know of. | 22 desensitized to violence." Do you see that?23 A. Yes, I do. |
| 23 24 | | |
| 2 4 25 | Q. I actually don't want you to guess or speculate.A. Okay. | Q. And you go on in your book to describe how, quote, "we would talk about something as simple as going" |
| 25 | A. Okay. | 25 quote, we would talk about something as simple as going |
| | D 101 | |
| 1 | Page 131 | |
| 1 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and |
| 2 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? |
| 2 3 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. |
| 2 3 4 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? A. Yep. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. | to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. With which officer did you have such |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and 2 move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? 3 A. Yep. 4 Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, 5 quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would 6 look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you 7 just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? 8 A. Yep. 9 Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a 10 prison, that would seem to be a normal response." 11 A. Mm-hmm. 12 Q. Yes? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. With which officer did you have such 15 conversations? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and 2 move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? 3 A. Yep. 4 Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, 5 quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would 6 look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you 7 just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? 8 A. Yep. 9 Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a 10 prison, that would seem to be a normal response." 11 A. Mm-hmm. 12 Q. Yes? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. With which officer did you have such 15 conversations? 16 A. Don't remember. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and 2 move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? 3 A. Yep. 4 Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, 5 quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would 6 look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you 7 just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? 8 A. Yep. 9 Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a 10 prison, that would seem to be a normal response." 11 A. Mm-hmm. 12 Q. Yes? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. With which officer did you have such 15 conversations? 16 A. Don't remember. 17 Q. Do you think that's funny? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and 2 move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? 3 A. Yep. 4 Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, 5 quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would 6 look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you 7 just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? 8 A. Yep. 9 Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a 10 prison, that would seem to be a normal response." 11 A. Mm-hmm. 12 Q. Yes? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. With which officer did you have such 15 conversations? 16 A. Don't remember. 17 Q. Do you think that's funny? 18 A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined as a, quote, "hall of freaks"? | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. With which officer did you have such conversations? A. Don't remember. Q. Do you think that's funny? A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but you'd have to know the guy that said it, and I don't mind |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined as a, quote, "hall of freaks"? A. I'm sure it's in there somewhere. | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide.'" Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. With which officer did you have such conversations? A. Don't remember. Do you think that's funny? A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but you'd have to know the guy that said it, and I don't mind telling you his name because he didn't work here anymore, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined as a, quote, "hall of freaks"? A. I'm sure it's in there somewhere. Q. Why do you refer to the Special Offenders Unit | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. With which officer did you have such conversations? A. Don't remember. Q. Do you think that's funny? A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but you'd have to know the guy that said it, and I don't mind telling you his name because he didn't work here anymore, so if you want to know who said it. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined as a, quote, "hall of freaks"? A. I'm sure it's in there somewhere. Q. Why do you refer to the Special Offenders Unit as a hall of freaks? | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. With which officer did you have such conversations? A. Don't remember. Do you think that's funny? A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but you'd have to know the guy that said it, and I don't mind telling you his name because he didn't work here anymore, so if you want to know who said it. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined as a, quote, "hall of freaks"? A. I'm sure it's in there somewhere. Q. Why do you refer to the Special Offenders Unit as a hall of freaks? A. Why? | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? A. Yep. Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a prison, that would seem to be a normal response." A. Mm-hmm. Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. With which officer did you have such conversations? A. Don't remember. Q. Do you think that's funny? A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but you'd have to know the guy that said it, and I don't mind telling you his name because he didn't work here anymore, so if you want to know who said it. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections disciplined you or taken any action against |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. My question is do you know why you were never disciplined, reprimanded, or had any A. I would say that's why I know Q had any employment action taken against you in response to what you write in your book of purposely deploying a mustard bomb against an offender? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections disciplined, reprimanded you, or taken any action towards you with regard to your stating in your book that you purposely revealed the nature of the offender's sex crime to other offenders knowing that it might cause the offender to be targeted? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book, do you ever refer to the Special Offenders Unit where mentally ill offenders are confined as a, quote, "hall of freaks"? A. I'm sure it's in there somewhere. Q. Why do you refer to the Special Offenders Unit as a hall of freaks? | 1 to a bar" and "catch a glance of a beautiful woman and 2 move in almost like a predator." Do you see that? 3 A. Yep. 4 Q. You say that if she rejected your advances, 5 quote, "Then our prison humor would come out as we would 6 look at her intently and say, 'Congratulations, bitch, you 7 just turned this rape into a homicide." Do you see that? 8 A. Yep. 9 Q. You go on to say "After years of working in a 10 prison, that would seem to be a normal response." 11 A. Mm-hmm. 12 Q. Yes? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. With which officer did you have such 15 conversations? 16 A. Don't remember. 17 Q. Do you think that's funny? 18 A. Kind of did at the time the guy had said it, but 19 you'd have to know the guy that said it, and I don't mind 20 telling you his name because he didn't work here anymore, 21 so if you want to know who said it. 22 Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of |



| | Fayes 154157 |
|--|---|
| Page 134 Page 134 | Page 136 1 Q. Have you written recently about the things that |
| 2 A. No. | 2 have happened at the Department of Corrections? |
| 3 Q. Do you know why not? | 3 A. I have written recently about some things that |
| 4 A. No. | 4 happened at the Department of Corrections, yes. |
| 5 Q. Also on Page 104 of your book, you describe a | 5 Q. Including the assault of Casey Powell by Price? |
| 6 particular joke that you liked to tell that you, quote, | 6 A. Yes. |
| 7 "found hilarious." The joke that you say you found | 7 Q. In there do you refer to your current partner |
| 8 hilarious was "Does anyone know what nine out of every ten | 8 Officer Seeley as Officer Steely? |
| 9 offenders enjoy?" "Prison rape." Do you see that? | 9 A. I don't remember. I haven't even worked on this |
| 10 A. Yeah. | 10 book in months, if you want to call it a book, and it's |
| 11 Q. Do you think that joke is funny? | 11 not a book. Not until it's published is it a book. Can |
| 12 A. Honestly? | 12 we move beyond that? |
| 13 Q. Yes. | 13 MS. SEVERSON: You shouldn't ask opposing |
| 14 A. Yes, I do. | 14 counsel questions. |
| 15 Q. To whom at the Department of Corrections did you | 15 THE WITNESS: Okay. |
| 16 enjoy telling the joke that nine out of ten offenders | 16 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Officer Jeremy Seeley was, in |
| 17 enjoyed prison rape? | 17 fact, the officer closest to you on the day that Price |
| 18 A. Don't remember. | 18 fatally assaulted Casey Powell; correct? |
| 19 Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of | 19 A. He was out in the hallway. |
| 20 Corrections disciplined you or taken any action towards | 20 Q. Officer Seeley was the officer closest to you on |
| 21 your employment with regard to you stating in your book | 21 the day that Price fatally assaulted Casey Powell; |
| 22 that you found it hilarious to tell a joke that nine out | 22 correct? |
| 23 of every ten offenders enjoy prison rape? | 23 A. Yes. |
| 24 A. No. | 24 Q. So on the day that Price assaulted Casey Powell, |
| 25 Q. Did you tell that joke when you were at work? | 25 you and Officer Seeley were partners? |
| | |
| Page 135 | Page 137 |
| 2 Q. In your book, you refer to one of your fellow | 2 Q. And you and Seeley were the two officers in the |
| 3 corrections officers as "Corrections Officer Steely"? | 3 closest proximity to the attack of Casey Powell by Price; |
| 4 A. Mm-hmm. | 4 correct? |
| 5 Q. Correct? | 5 A. Yes. |
| 6 A. Well, where's it's at? | 6 Q. If anybody was going to prevent the attack or |
| 7 Q. Why don't you tell me, sir, if you refer to a | 7 physically restrain Price from attacking Casey Powell, the |
| 8 certain corrections officer as Officer Steely in your | 8 ones closest in proximity and the ones best able to do |
| 9 book. Do you remember? | 9 that were you and Officer Seeley; correct? |
| 10 A. I don't remember but sounds about right. | 10 A. Correct. |
| 11 Q. You don't remember? | 11 Q. If you look at your book on Page 108, you |
| 12 A. No. I haven't really read this in a while. | 12 describe an incident on Pages 108 and 109 where you and |
| 13 Q. Well, take a look at 108 and 109, then, if you | 13 the officer you describe as Steely observe an offender |
| 14 want to refresh your memory. | 14 heating up water for tea in a prison microwave; correct? |
| 15 A. That would be great. | 15 A. Correct. |
| 16 Yep, I see it. | 16 Q. Steely informed you that the offender had no |
| 17 Q. Is that is a pseudonym for Officer Jeremy Seeley | 17 money and that the tea was not his; correct? |
| 18 who is a defendant in this case? | 18 A. Correct. |
| 19 A. I don't really remember. You know, some some | 19 Q. Steely informed you that he had spoken with the |
| 20 of the characters I just kind of conglomerated together. | 20 offender about getting tea and coffee from other |
| 21 Q. Are you writing a new book? | 21 offenders? |
| 22 A. I have a angry email that's never been sent, an | 22 A. Yes. |
| 1 2 2 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 | |
| 23 andry letter without a stamp on it yes. And the only | |
| 23 angry letter without a stamp on it, yes. And the only 24 reason you have it is because I'm a bonest person and I | 23 Q. You and Steely approached the offender at the |
| angry letter without a stamp on it, yes. And the only reason you have it is because I'm a honest person and I turned it in. Is it a book? No, it's not a book. | |



| Tal | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 138141 |
|-----|---|----|---|
| 1 | Page 138 Q. And the offender that you approached was a | 1 | Page 140 Q. And that the offender, according to the superior |
| | mentally ill offender at the SOU housed in the E-Unit | 2 | officer, was simply walking away when you and Steely |
| 3 | Pod 2; correct? | 3 | claimed he was being confrontational; correct? |
| 4 | A. Correct. | 4 | A. That's what he said. |
| 5 | Q. You and the officer you call Steely approached | 5 | Q. The shift sergeant told you and Steely that your |
| | the offender at the microwave and told the offender to | | version of events was false and that the offender would be |
| | | 6 | |
| | throw the tea in the garbage? | 7 | returned to the unit without discipline because the video |
| 8 | A. Correct. | 8 | showed he did nothing wrong contrary to what you and |
| 9 | Q. You then claim that the offender said, quote, | 9 | Steely reported; correct? |
| 10 | "Fuck you, guys" and threw the cup of water against the | 10 | A. Correct. |
| 11 | wall which splashed you and Steely; correct? | 11 | Q. And that made you and Steely very angry; |
| 12 | A. Correct. | | correct? |
| 13 | Q. And you then claim that the offender who | 13 | A. Correct. |
| 14 | | 14 | Q. You say in the book that the two of you were, |
| 15 | fists and ignored verbal directives"? | 15 | quote, "fuming"? |
| 16 | A. Correct. | 16 | A. Correct. |
| 17 | Q. You then claimed that you and Steely pulled the | 17 | Q. You go on to say that the offender who you and |
| 18 | OC spray from your holsters and put the offender in the | 18 | Steely had falsely accused in the eyes of a sergeant came |
| 19 | restraints? | 19 | up to you and began to apologize; correct? |
| 20 | A. Correct. | 20 | A. Correct. |
| 21 | Q. You then claimed you and the officer you | 21 | Q. The offender began to apologize and asked for |
| 22 | described as Steely told a sergeant what happened? | 22 | his cup back; correct? |
| 23 | A. Correct. | 23 | A. Correct. |
| 24 | Q. Following your claimed version of events, you | 24 | Q. You say in your book, quote, "The offender in |
| 25 | | 25 | question approached the panel and began to apologize and |
| | Dere 100 | | Dec. 444 |
| 1 | Page 139 offender who you claimed splashed the water? | 1 | Page 141 in the same breath ask us to return his cup. I looked the |
| 2 | A. Yes. | 2 | offender in the eye and said, 'No. Now get the fuck out |
| 3 | Q. And upon finishing your reports, you and the | 3 | of here'"; correct? |
| 4 | officer you call Steely were approached by a shift | 4 | A. Correct. |
| 5 | sergeant; correct? | 5 | Q. That happened; correct? |
| 6 | A. Correct. | 6 | A. Yes, it did. |
| 7 | Q. Who was the shift sergeant? | 7 | Q. Steely then told you he was going to turn in the |
| 8 | A. Sergeant Nichols. | 8 | infraction anyway; correct? |
| 9 | Q. The shift sergeant began speaking to Steely as | 9 | A. Correct. |
| 10 | | 10 | Q. You agreed with Steely and attached your report |
| 11 | A. That's correct. | 11 | |
| 12 | | 12 | to Steely's infraction; correct? A. Correct. |
| | Q. The shift sergeant told you that the superior | | |
| 13 | | 13 | Q. The infraction and your report were left in the |
| 14 | what you and Steely claimed to have occurred; correct? | 14 | |
| 15 | A. Correct. | 15 | A. Correct. |
| 16 | Q. And the shift sergeant told you and the officer | 16 | |
| 17 | | 17 | A. I did. |
| 18 | | 18 | Q. And when you returned, there was a, quote, "huge |
| 19 | - | 19 | |
| 20 | A. Correct. | 20 | A. Yep, yes. |
| 21 | Q. The shift sergeant told you and Steely that, in | 21 | Q. The offender that you had reported on had been |
| 22 | | 22 | placed in segregation? |
| 23 | throw anything on you and that, in fact, the spilling of | 23 | A. Correct. |
| 24 | the water was an accident; correct? | 24 | Q. But when you arrived after your weekend, the |
| 25 | A. That's what he said, correct. | 25 | sergeant informed you that it was not fair in his view |
| 20 | | | |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 142145 |
|---|--|
| Page 142 1 that you and Steely had infracted the offender when the | Page 144 1 Q. Which the claim was disputed by your superior |
| 2 video showed he did nothing wrong; correct? | 2 officers; correct? |
| 3 A. That was his claim, correct. | 3 A. By the ones that were directly involved in the |
| 4 Q. The sergeant asked you, quote, "Do you think | 4 incident that day, yes. |
| 5 that's fair?" Correct? | 5 Q. In sum, Steely expressed being very angry to be |
| 6 A. Correct. | 6 contradicted in his version of events; correct? |
| 7 Q. And the officer you describe as Steely said to | 7 A. Where do you see that at? |
| 8 the sergeant, quote, "Fuck yeah. I think it's fair. What | 8 Q. It's not a quote, sir. I'm asking you what |
| 9 that asshole did was assault"; right? | 9 happened as |
| 10 A. Correct. | 10 A. Well, ask me okay. I'm I'm sorry. Repeat |
| 11 Q. The sergeant said that neither he nor | 11 it, please, because I'm not understanding what you're |
| 12 upper-level administration felt it was fair what you did | |
| 13 in infracting the offender; correct? | , |
| 14 A. Correct. | 13 Q. Steely expressed being very angry to be |
| | 14 contradicted in his version of events; correct? |
| 15 Q. You stated to the sergeant, quote, "What the | 15 A. Correct. |
| 16 fuck do we have to do with how much time the asshole got?" | 16 Q. And you, yourself, were very angry to be |
| 17 A. Correct. | 17 contradicted in your version of events; correct? |
| 18 Q. You say, quote, "Our blood was boiling at this | 18 A. Correct. |
| 19 point"? | 19 Q. You both referred to the offender who splashed |
| 20 A. Correct. | 20 the water as a, quote, "asshole"? |
| 21 Q. And that is in reference to you and Steely being | 21 A. Correct. |
| 22 extremely angry; correct? | 22 Q. You told the offender yourself to fuck off when |
| 23 A. No. | 23 he came to apologize? |
| 24 Q. What is it in reference to? | 24 A. I did. |
| A. It's in reference to being thrown on. | 25 Q. Steely said that he could have slammed his ass |
| Page 143 | Page 145 |
| 1 Q. The statement that your blood was boiling | 1 into the concrete in reference to this offender? |
| 2 A. Mm-hmm. | 2 A. Correct. |
| 3 Q is in reference to you feeling very angry; | 3 Q. So to summarize, you claimed, you and Steely, |
| 4 right? | 4 that the offender had deliberately splashed you with |
| 5 A. Feeling angry that we were do you want me to | 5 water; right? |
| 6 finish? | 6 A. Hot water, yes. |
| 7 Q. I just want to know, sir, if the statement "our | 7 Q. You and Steely claimed that the offender |
| 8 blood was boiling at this point" refers to how you and | 8 resisted you or threatened you in some way; correct? |
| 9 Officer Steely were feeling? | 9 A. Correct. |
| 10 MS. SEVERSON: I'm going to object to the extent | 10 Q. You and Steely were contradicted by your |
| 11 of lack of foundation in terms of his knowledge of how | 11 superiors who reviewed the offender and thought that the |
| 12 Steely was feeling. | 12 actions of the offender were an unintentional mistake; |
| 13 THE WITNESS: I don't know how he was feeling. | 13 correct? |
| 14 I know how I was feeling. | 14 A. Correct. |
| 15 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Was your blood boiling, sir? | 15 Q. You and Steely wrote the offender up anyway? |
| 16 A. It was. | 16 A. Correct. |
| 17 Q. Meaning you were very angry? | 17 Q. You and Steely wrote the offender up anyway even |
| 18 A. I was. | 18 though your lieutenant had said that your version of |
| 19 Q. Steely lamented, quote, "We could have slammed | 19 events were false; correct? |
| 20 his ass in the concrete" in reference to the offender you | 20 A. Correct. |
| 21 claimed splashed water on you; correct? | 21 Q. You and Steely were extremely angry and upset? |
| 22 A. Correct. | 22 A. Yes. |
| 23 Q. Which the claim was disputed by upper | 23 Q. And you and Steely both referred to the offender |
| 24 management; correct? | 24 as an asshole; correct? |
| 25 A. No. | 25 A. Correct. |
| | |
| crc | |



| iai | | | Fayes 140149 |
|-----------------|--|----------|---|
| 1 | Q. When the offender came to you to try to | 1 | Page 148 Q. You saw the attack? |
| 2 | apologize, you told him "to get the fuck out of here"? | 2 | A. Yeah, I did. |
| 3 | A. Yes, I did. | 3 | Q. You had the last clear chance to intervene? |
| 4 | Q. And Steely said to the superior officer "We | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | could have slammed his ass in the concrete"; correct? | 5 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form. |
| 6 | A. Correct. | 6 | THE WITNESS: Yes, I did. |
| 7 | Q. Mr. Talbot, interesting thing, that offender who | 7 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: The incident that you describe in |
| 8 | you claimed to have deliberately splashed water on you was | 8 | your book where you and well, will you acknowledge that |
| 9 | Offender Gordon Casey Powell, wasn't he? | 9 | it was Officer Jeremy Seeley who was involved in the event |
| 10 | A. Yes, he was. | 10 | that you describe in your book that we've been talking |
| 11 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 11 | about? |
| 12 | question. | 12 | MS. SEVERSON: I don't have a privilege |
| 13 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: The very offender who was | 13 | objection to interpose; so |
| 14 | murdered by Price while you watched; correct? | 14 | THE WITNESS: Oh, okay. Well, yeah. |
| 15 | A. Correct. | 15 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: It was Officer Jeremy Seeley; |
| 16 | Q. The very offender who was murdered by Casey | 16 | right? |
| 17 | Powell while Steely watched excuse me. | 17 | A. Yes. |
| 18 | The very offender who was murdered by Price | 18 | Q. So when you say Steely in your book, you mean |
| 19 | while Steely watched? | 19 | Seeley? |
| 20 | THE WITNESS: Object to the form of the | 20 | A. Correct. |
| 21 | question. | 21 | Q. This incident occurred merely four and a half |
| 22 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Correct? | 22 | months before Price fatally assaulted Casey Powell in your |
| 23 | A. No. | 23 | presence; correct? |
| 24 | Q. Steely did not see Price murder Casey Powell? | 24 | A. Approximately probably. |
| 25 | A. I don't think he saw it. He came around the | 25 | Q. Handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 2 to |
| | Page 147 | | Page 149 |
| 1 | corner. I think the attack was over by the time he got to | 1 | your deposition. Is this a copy of the serious infraction |
| - | the unit, but I don't know because I haven't seen the | 2 | report; initial serious infraction report; disciplinary |
| 3 | video; so it's what I can remember. | 3 | hearing and hearing minutes and findings; incident report; |
| 4 | Q. The offender that you and Steely referred to as | 4 | infraction review checklist; and disciplinary hearing, |
| 5 | an asshole, the offender that you told to fuck off, and | | notice, appearance waiver for the event you describe in |
| _ | the offender with whom you had this incident that caused | | your book? |
| 7 | both you and Steely to become very angry was the very | 7 | A. Looks like it. |
| 8 | offender who was later murdered by Price; correct? | 8 | Q. These are the infraction reports from the |
| 9 | A. Correct. | | incident in question where you and Seeley claim that Casey |
| 10 | Q. The very offender who was murdered by Price | 10 | Powell threw water at you; correct? |
| 11 | while both you and Seeley were the two officers with the | 11 12 | A. Correct. |
| 12 13 | last clear chance to intervene; correct? | | Q. This occurred December 20th, 2014, about four and a balf months before Casey Powell was murdered by |
| | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form. | 13 | and a half months before Casey Powell was murdered by Price: correct? |
| 14 15 | But you may answer. | 14 15 | Price; correct? A. Correct. |
| 15 16 | THE WITNESS: No. | 15 | |
| 16 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Why do you say no? | 10 | Q. You continued to hold a grudge against Casey Powell on the days and weeks and months following the |
| 17 18 | A. Because, Counselor, as I said several times, | 17 | incident described in your book; correct? |
| 10 19 | Officer Steely was outside the unit. Q. He was a few feet away? | 10 | A. No. |
| 20 | A. No, he wasn't. | 20 | Q. In your book at Page 145, you write as follows, |
| 20 21 | Q. Less than 30 feet away, sir? | 20 | beginning about one-third of the way down the page, "To be |
| 2 1 | A. I don't know. I'm telling you the attack was | 21 | honest, I don't know how other states treat their sex |
| 22 | over by the time he rounded the corner. I've said it | 22 | offenders. I can only speak to Washington State. It |
| 23 24 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 23 | |
| 25 | - | 25 | And, in particular, sir, I'd like to direct your |
| 20 | eay in the anomer of her going to onalige. | | . thay in particular, on, i a into to direct your |



| | | | 6 |
|--|---|--|---|
| 1 | Page 150 attention to the following language, quote, "If I had my | 1 | Page 152 A. Yes. |
| 2 | way, I would put them in a cell with the biggest most | 2 | Q. And then at the bottom of that paragraph, you |
| 3 | violent offender there is for the night and come back in | 3 | called her a lying bitch? |
| | the morning to clean up the remains." | 4 | A. Yes. |
| 5 | Did you write that, sir? | 5 | Q. And then about a third of the way down, do you |
| 6 | A. I did. | 6 | see where it says, "I slammed my chair into the desk and |
| 7 | Q. Is that how you feel, sir? | 7 | said, 'Look here, you fat bitch'"? |
| 8 | A. No. | 8 | A. Yep, yes. |
| 9 | Q. Here you are, sir, publishing a book as a | 9 | Q. And then about halfway down, do you see where it |
| 9 10 | | 10 | |
| 11 | | | fucking bitches"? |
| | express your desire that certain offenders be killed by | | |
| 12 | | 12 | |
| 13 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form. | 13 | |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: No. | | lying bitch, fat bitch, and fucking bitches, are you |
| 15 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In your book, do you not express | | referring to DOC employees? |
| | that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a | 16 | ý 8 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 |
| | cell with the biggest, most violent offender | 17 | |
| 18 | A. No, I know what's wrote. | 18 | |
| 19 | Q for the night and come back in the morning to | 19 | ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,, |
| 20 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 20 | |
| 21 | MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his | 21 | |
| | question. | 22 | |
| 23 | THE WITNESS: Okay. | 23 | |
| 24 | MS. SEVERSON: Now you may answer. | 24 | |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: Yes, I wrote that. | 25 | A. No. |
| | Page 151 | | Page 153 |
| | | | Fage 155 |
| 1 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Washington | 1 | Q. Do you know why not? |
| | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Has anybody at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or | 1 2 | |
| 2 | | | Q. Do you know why not? |
| 2 3 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or | 2 | Q.Do you know why not?A.No. |
| 2 3 4 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your | 23 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an |
| 2 3 4 5 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that | 2 3 4 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell | 2 3 4 5 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the | 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC employees as, quote, "nurse bitch," "lying bitch," "fat | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? A. Yes, he said that. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC employees as, quote, "nurse bitch," "lying bitch," "fat bitch," and "fucking bitches;" correct? A. No. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? A. Yes, he said that. Q. Who is Officer Shack? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC employees as, quote, "nurse bitch," "lying bitch," "fat bitch," and "fucking bitches;" correct? A. No. Q. Do you see on the third line of Page 112 | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? A. Yes, he said that. Q. Who is Officer Shack? A. Somebody who doesn't work here anymore. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC employees as, quote, "nurse bitch," "lying bitch," "fat bitch," and "fucking bitches;" correct? A. No. Q. Do you see on the third line of Page 112 A. I do. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? A. Yes, he said that. Q. Who is Officer Shack? A. Somebody who doesn't work here anymore. Q. Who is he? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC employees as, quote, "nurse bitch," "lying bitch," "fat bitch," and "fucking bitches;" correct? A. No. Q. Do you see on the third line of Page 112 A. I do. Q where you say there was nurse bitch? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? A. Yes, he said that. Q. Who is Officer Shack? A. Somebody who doesn't work here anymore. Q. Who is he? A. I believe the name is Shick. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action toward you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that if you had your way, you would put sex offenders in a cell with the biggest, most violent offender there is for the night and come back in the morning to clean up the remains? A. No. Q. Do you know why nobody at the DOC has taken any action towards you or your employment? A. No. Q. In your book at Page 111, you refer to female employees of the Department of Corrections, including DOC nurses, as bitches; correct? A. Correct. Q. On Page 112 of your book, you refer to DOC employees as, quote, "nurse bitch," "lying bitch," "fat bitch," and "fucking bitches;" correct? A. No. Q. Do you see on the third line of Page 112 A. I do. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. On Page 121 of your book, you refer to an offender who you knew from the outside; correct? Are you describing something on Page 121 involving an offender that you had met on the outside? A. Yes. Q. The offender that you had met on the outside said something to you on the outside that you didn't like; correct? A. Correct. Q. You and someone that you call "Officer Shack" confronted the offender who was requesting not to be assigned to your unit; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. Officer Shack said to the offender in your presence, quote, "Look here, motherfucker, this is my friend. If you fuck with him, you fuck with me"? A. Yes, he said that. Q. Who is Officer Shack? A. Somebody who doesn't work here anymore. Q. Who is he? A. I believe the name is Shick. Q. Shick? First name? |



| albot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 15415 |
|--|---|
| Page 154 1 first names here. | Page 156 1 and began swinging without hitting either of you? |
| 2 Q. Officer Shick called the offender a motherfucker | 2 A. Correct. |
| 3 and threatened him in front of you by saying "Look here, | 3 Q. You, quote, "waited for our opening and slammed |
| | |
| | _ |
| | 5 A. Mm-hmm, yes. |
| 6 A. Mm-hmm. | 6 Q. After he was in restraints, the sergeant and you |
| 7 Q. Yes? | 7 discussed what to write in your report; right? |
| 8 A. Yes. | 8 A. Correct. |
| 9 Q. Did you report what Officer Shick said? | 9 Q. You say, quote, "We were behind closed doors and |
| 0 A. No, I did not. | 10 with no witnesses when he" the sergeant "asked me if |
| 1 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections | 11 I was going to say anything about what had transpired that |
| 2 ever disciplined, reprimanded, or otherwise taken any | 12 made the offender take swings at us. I informed him that |
| 3 action towards you or your employment with regard to what | |
| 4 you say in your book about Officer Shack calling the | 14 start swinging. My sergeant released a breath of relief. |
| 5 offender a motherfucker and threatening him in front of | 15 I also informed him that I am no rat, which is why I am |
| 6 you as you describe in your book? | 16 not mentioning his name in this book. I may be a teller |
| 7 A. I'm sorry. I'm not following you. | 17 rather than a banker, but I also have my standards, and |
| 8 Q. Has anybody at the DOC taken any employment | 18 let's face it that piece of shit offender had it coming; |
| 9 action towards you in response to what you describe in | 19 he got what he got and that's it." Did I read that |
| 20 your book? | 20 correctly? |
| A. Towards me for what he said? I'm sorry. I'm | A. You did. |
| 22 trying to follow you. | 22 Q. So in your book, do you here boast about |
| 23 Q. Towards you for what | 23 omitting crucial information about misconduct by a |
| A. For what he said? | 24 sergeant? |
| Q. For what he said or for your failure to report | 25 A. Yes. |
| | |
| Page 155 | Page 15 1 Q. Do you boast that you omitted information from |
| 2 A. No. | 2 an official report in order to give a false impression |
| Q or anything relating to the incident? | 3 that the offender incited the incident when, in fact, it |
| 4 A. No. | |
| | 4 was the sergeant who incited the incident? |
| 5 Q. In your book on Page 125 and continuing onto | 4 was the sergeant who incited the incident?5 A. Yes. |
| | |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the | 5A. Yes.6Q. Who was the sergeant? |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of thepage on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were | 5A. Yes.6Q. Who was the sergeant? |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? | A. Yes. Q. Who was the sergeant? A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? A. You said towards the end of the page? | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the 7 page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 0 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 1 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 2 A. You said towards the end of the page? 3 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the 7 page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 10 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 11 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 12 A. You said towards the end of the page? 13 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had 14 this very violent offender on the unit who loved to | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? A. You said towards the end of the page? Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had this very violent offender on the unit who loved to fight." | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the 7 page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 0 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 1 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 2 A. You said towards the end of the page? 3 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had 4 this very violent offender on the unit who loved to 5 fight." 6 A. 125; right? | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? A. You said towards the end of the page? Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had this very violent offender on the unit who loved to fight." A. 125; right? Q. "We had this very violent offender" | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? A. You said towards the end of the page? Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had this very violent offender on the unit who loved to fight." A. 125; right? Q. "We had this very violent offender" A. Okay. I got it. | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 10 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 1 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 2 A. You said towards the end of the page? 3 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had 4 this very violent offender on the unit who loved to fight." 6 A. 125; right? 7 Q. "We had this very violent offender" 8 A. Okay. I got it. 9 Q. Okay. You're describing an event involving you | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any 19 action towards your employment with regard to your |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? A. You said towards the end of the page? Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had this very violent offender on the unit who loved to fight." A. 125; right? Q. Okay. I got it. Q. Okay. You're describing an event involving you and a sergeant preparing to search an offender who was | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any 19 action towards your employment with regard to your 20 boasting in your book that you omitted crucial information |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the 7 page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 10 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 11 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 12 A. You said towards the end of the page? 13 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had 14 this very violent offender on the unit who loved to 15 fight." 16 A. 125; right? 17 Q. "We had this very violent offender" 18 A. Okay. I got it. 19 Q. Okay. You're describing an event involving you 20 and a sergeant preparing to search an offender who was 21 very violent and loved to fight; correct? | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any 19 action towards your employment with regard to your 20 boasting in your book that you omitted crucial information 21 from an official report in order to give a false |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the 7 page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 9 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 1 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 12 A. You said towards the end of the page? 13 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had 14 this very violent offender on the unit who loved to 15 fight." 16 A. 125; right? 17 Q. "We had this very violent offender" 18 A. Okay. I got it. 19 Q. Okay. You're describing an event involving you 20 and a sergeant preparing to search an offender who was 21 violent and loved to fight; correct? | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any 19 action towards your employment with regard to your 20 boasting in your book that you omitted crucial information 21 from an official report in order to give a false 22 impression about an offender? |
| Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were preparing to search; is that correct? A. I think I see what you are looking at. Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? A. You said towards the end of the page? Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had this very violent offender on the unit who loved to fight." A. 125; right? Q. Okay. I got it. Q. Okay. You're describing an event involving you and a sergeant preparing to search an offender who was very violent and loved to fight; correct? A. Correct. Q. And then continuing on the next page, you | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any 19 action towards your employment with regard to your 20 boasting in your book that you omitted crucial information 21 from an official report in order to give a false 22 impression about an offender? |
| 6 Page 126, you generally describe, toward the bottom of the 7 page on 125, an event involving an offender whom you were 8 preparing to search; is that correct? 9 A. I think I see what you are looking at. 9 Q. This particular offender was, quote, "very 11 violent" and "loved to fight"; is that correct? 12 A. You said towards the end of the page? 13 Q. About two-thirds of the way down, quote, "We had 14 this very violent offender on the unit who loved to 15 fight." 16 A. 125; right? 17 Q. "We had this very violent offender" 18 A. Okay. I got it. 19 Q. Okay. You're describing an event involving you 20 and a sergeant preparing to search an offender who was 21 very violent and loved to fight; correct? | 5 A. Yes. 6 Q. Who was the sergeant? 7 A. It was a sergeant from a long time ago. I don't 8 remember. 9 Q. Who was the offender? 10 A. I don't remember that either. 11 Q. You boast that, by omitting crucial information 12 and leaving the false impression that the offender 13 initiated the incident on his own, it was all for the best 14 because he, quote, "had it coming and got what he got and 15 that's it"; correct? 16 A. That's what I wrote. 17 Q. Has anybody at the Department of Corrections 18 ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any 19 action towards your employment with regard to your 20 boasting in your book that you omitted crucial information 21 from an official report in order to give a false 22 impression about an offender? |



| | pot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 158161 |
|---|---|---|--|
| | Page 158 | | Page 160 |
| 1 | Q. In your book on Page 134, you recount an | 1 | Q. On Page 135 of your book, you describe one |
| 2 | incident where you could feel tension on the unit. Do you | 2 | incident, at about the end of the first paragraph, where |
| 3 | see that? | 3 | you pulled the file of one particular offender to find out |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | that he was a sex offender? |
| 5 | Q. You say, quote, "One evening, I could feel the | 5 | A. The end of the first paragraph, yes. |
| 6 | tension on the unit. Out of the corner of my eye, I | 6 | Q. And then on Page 136, at the top of the last |
| 7 | observed an offender stand up and whip off his coat while | 7 | paragraph, you describe a, quote, "mentally handicapped |
| 8 | he quickly stood up. We had an antagonistic offender on | 8 | offender that no one liked." Do you see that? |
| 9 | the unit and everyone hate the bastard." Do you see that? | 9 | A. Yes. |
| 10 | A. Yes. | 10 | Q. You describe him as a, quote, "whiny pain in the |
| 11 | Q. "Apparently, he was running his mouth again and | 11 | |
| 12 | did so to the wrong offender. This particular offender | 12 | A. No, that's not what it says. |
| | and I hated each other." Do you see that? | 13 | Q. Does it not say "He was a whiny pain in the |
| 14 | A. I do. | 14 | |
| 15 | Q. "I thought he was a huge piece of shit and a | 15 | A. Okay. "Go out of his way to" okay, I see it. |
| 16 | waste of oxygen." Do you see that? | 16 | Q. Do you describe him as a whiny pain in the ass? |
| 17 | A. I do. | 17 | A. Yes. |
| | | | |
| 18 | Q. You go on to say that you told the offender, | 18 | Q. And do you also characterize him as an asshole? |
| 19 | quote, "Get away from me and go take your ass beating like | 19 | A. Yes. |
| 20 | a man"; correct? | 20 | Q. You go on to describe an incident where you and |
| 21 | A. Correct. | 21 | one or more other officers used force against this |
| 22 | Q. Who was the offender who you hated and thought | 22 | offender; correct? |
| 23 | was a huge piece of shit and a waste of oxygen and whom | 23 | A. On an assaulting offender, yes, that's all I'm |
| 24 | you told to go take his ass beating like a man? | 24 | seeing. |
| 25 | MS. SEVERSON: I'm going to object to this line | 25 | Q. You describe an event involving the offender who |
| | Page 159 | | Page 161 |
| 1 | of questioning on the grounds that it's outside the scope | 1 | you characterize as an asshole and a whiny pain in the ass |
| 2 | of Rules 26 and 30. | 2 | where you used force: correct? |
| | | L 2 | where you used force; correct? |
| 3 | But you may answer. | 3 | A. Correct. |
| | But you may answer. THE WITNESS: Don't remember. | | A. Correct. |
| 3 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. | 3 4 | - |
| 3 4 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass | 3 4 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; |
| 3 4 5 6 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his | 3 4 5 6 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? | 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book on Page 144, in the third | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do you not, by describing him stuttering as he asked "What |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book on Page 144, in the third | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book on Page 144, in the third paragraph, you say that every officer can access the file | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do you not, by describing him stuttering as he asked "What |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book on Page 144, in the third paragraph, you say that every officer can access the file of offenders; correct? | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do you not, by describing him stuttering as he asked "What did I do?" |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book on Page 144, in the third paragraph, you say that every officer can access the file of offenders; correct? A. Correct, can. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do you not, by describing him stuttering as he asked "What did I do?" A. I'm not seeing that; but Q. The end of the paragraph on Page 137, "I still |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | THE WITNESS: Don't remember. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By telling him to go get his ass beating like a man, you were meaning he should go take his ass beating from another offender; correct? A. Correct. Q. Has anyone at the Washington Department of Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book about hating certain offenders, thinking they are pieces of shit, and wastes of oxygen, and that they should go get their asses beat by other offenders? A. No. Q. Do you know why not? A. No. Q. In your book on Page 144, in the third paragraph, you say that every officer can access the file of offenders; correct? A. Correct, can. Q. Right. | 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Correct. Q. This was the mentally handicapped offender; correct? A. That's not the one we used force on. It was the guy that was attacking him and trying to throw him off the tier. Q. Okay. You refer, in the book, to the offender against whom you used force as a retard? No, excuse me. I'm wrong. You described the offender that he was instigating against, the mentally handicapped offender, as a retard; correct? A. Correct. Q. So your words are that the mentally handicapped offender is a or was a retard? A. That's the word I used. Q. And then you make fun of him in your book, do you not, by describing him stuttering as he asked "What did I do?" A. I'm not seeing that; but Q. The end of the paragraph on Page 137, "I still |



| i an | | | 1 ages 102100 |
|------------------------------|--|-----------------|--|
| 1 | Q. You stated to him, quote, "You are an | 1 | Page 164 A. That's correct. |
| 2 | instigating retarded motherfucker"? | 2 | Q. And then you go on to describe further details |
| 3 | A. I did say that. | 3 | about his crime; correct? |
| 4 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of | 4 | A. Correct. |
| | Corrections ever disciplined you or reprimanded you or | 5 | Q. How did you know those details? |
| | taken any action towards your employment with regard to | 6 | A. Because they were in his file. |
| _ | what you say in your book about a mentally disabled | 7 | Q. So you looked at it? |
| 8 | offender being, in your words, a retard and retarded | 8 | A. I did. |
| | motherfucker? | 9 | Q. Did you go through it carefully? |
| 10 | A. No. | 10 | A. I went through it as carefully as I could. |
| 11 | Q. Do you know why not? | 11 | Q. There's also a description in your book about an |
| 12 | A. No. | 12 | |
| 13 | Q. You have told the offenders on your unit that | 13 | don't have the page number. Do you generally recall that? |
| 14 | - | 14 | A. Generally, yes. |
| 15 | A. I've read some of them, yes. | 15 | Q. Was that Mark Pang? |
| 16 | Q. But you have told the offenders that you read | 16 | A. I believe it was. |
| 17 | | 17 | Q. If you could turn to Page 144, you describe |
| 18 | A. Correct. | | dealing with this one Asian offender who you believe to be |
| | Q. In your book on Page 142, you say that you have | 18 | |
| 19 | | 19 | Mark Pang; correct? A. I believe so. |
| 20 | several psychopaths on your unit; correct? | 20 21 | |
| 21 | A. Correct. | | Q. And you say, quote, "He turned my stomach every |
| 22 | Q. As of May of 2015, who were the psychopaths on | | time I had any interactions with him"; correct? |
| | your unit? | 23 | A. Correct. |
| 24 | A. Oh, the one guy got transferred. I can only | 24 | Q. And you describe an occasion where you told him |
| 25 | think of one left, and he's on the other side. | 25 | fuck off and he was a little prick and an asshole; |
| 4 | Page 163 | 1 | Correct? Page 165 |
| 1 2 | Q. Was Price a psychopathic?A. Not for me to say. | 2 | A. Correct. |
| 3 | Q. What did you think? | 2 | Q. Has anybody at the Washington Department of |
| 4 | A. I don't have a degree. But I would call him a | 4 | Corrections disciplined or reprimanded you or taken any |
| | sociopath not a psychopathic. | 5 | |
| 6 | Q. What is a sociopath, in your mind? | 6 | your book about certain offenders turning your stomach or |
| 7 | A. In my mind, a sociopath is somebody without | | your telling them to fuck off and referring to them as |
| | remorse, not caring about their victim, and that would be | | little pricks and assholes? |
| | my definition of a sociopath. | 9 | A. No. |
| 9 10 | Q. Did you know Price to be a sociopath before | 9 10 | Q. Do you know why not? |
| 11 | May 9th of 2015? | 11 | A. No. |
| 12 | A. No. | 12 | Q. In your book, sir, do you outwardly praise |
| 12 | Q. Did you believe him to be a sociopath? | 12 | |
| | A. Then or now? | | offenders for violently raping other offenders in prison? |
| 14 15 | | 14 | A. I wouldn't say I praise them, no. |
| 15 16 | Q. Then. | 15 | Q. You wouldn't |
| 16 | A. No. | 16 | A. I mean, I might have said something jokingly in |
| 17 | Q. Isn't it the case that everybody knew before | | there. |
| 18 | May 9th, 2015, that Price was a sociopath? | 18 | Q. Jokingly? |
| 19 | A. I don't know what everybody knew, sir. | 19 | A. Mm-hmm. |
| 20 | Q. In your book, you say that you went through | 20 | Q. Look at Page 145, sir. |
| | | 21 | A. Sure. |
| 21 | certain offender's file with a fine tooth comb; correct? | | |
| 21 22 | A. I don't know. Where are you talking about? | 22 | Q. If I could direct your attention to about |
| 21 22 23 | A. I don't know. Where are you talking about?Q. In your book on Page 143, you describe a | 22 23 | two-thirds of the way down the page to where it says "This |
| 21 22 23 24 | A. I don't know. Where are you talking about?Q. In your book on Page 143, you describe a paranoid psychopathic offender who had murdered his mother | 22 23 24 | two-thirds of the way down the page to where it says "This offender was housed in the main reformatory before my unit |
| 21 22 23 23 24 | A. I don't know. Where are you talking about?Q. In your book on Page 143, you describe a | 22 23 24 | two-thirds of the way down the page to where it says "This |

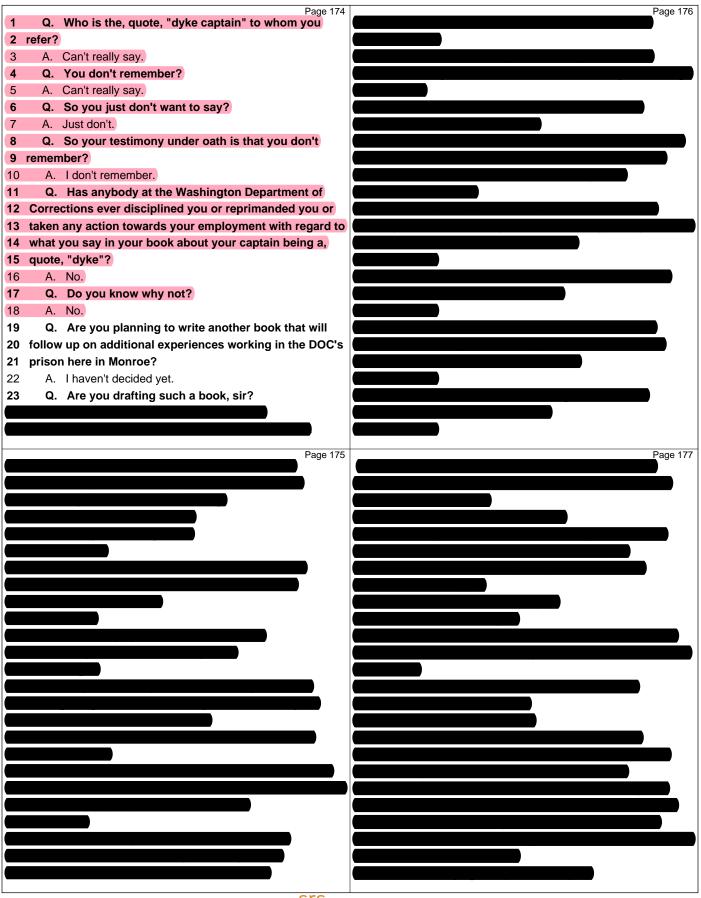


| I all | bot, 10m - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 166169 |
|--|---|--|---|
| 4 | Page 166 | 4 | Page 168 |
| 1 | A. Where's it at? | | treat the victim of the violent rape with some measure of |
| 2 | MS. SEVERSON: It's in the second paragraph. | | care; correct? |
| 3 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: "This offender." | 3 | A. Correct. |
| 4 | A. Got it. | 4 | Q. And you scoffed at that mental health counselor |
| 5 | Q. Are you referring here, sir, to a juvenile | 5 | and said that, essentially, you would not treat him with |
| | offender? | 6 | care; correct? |
| 7 | A. Was once a juvenile offender, yes. | 7 | A. I did. |
| 8 | Q. Right. | 8 | Q. And what is the name of that mental health |
| 9 | You refer to an offender who had formally been a | 9 | counselor? |
| 10 | juvenile offender housed in the main reformatory before | 10 | A. I don't know. I know he's not here anymore |
| 11 | your unit got a hold of him; correct? | 11 | though. |
| 12 | A. Mm-hmm. | 12 | Q. Who is the supervisor to whom you referred? |
| 13 | Q. Yes? | 13 | A. It was whoever the I don't think it should |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | |
| 15 | Q. You go on to say in your book "At the | 15 | I don't remember that either. We've gone through a lot of |
| 16 | reformatory, he was violently raped." Do you see that? | 16 | doctors too. |
| 17 | A. I do. | 17 | Q. So the supervisor was actually a physician? |
| 18 | Q. Then you go on to say, sir, quote, "I say kudos | 18 | A. No. A mental health doctor. |
| 19 | to the offenders who raped him." Do you see that? | 19 | Q. I see. |
| 20 | A. I do. | 20 | So a |
| 21 | Q. You go on to say that this offender, who you | 21 | A. His supervisor. |
| 22 | were glad had been violently raped by other offenders in | 22 | Q. So the psychologist? |
| 23 | prison, was then transferred to your unit; correct? | 23 | A. Correct. |
| 24 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 24 | Q. Had anyone at the Department of Corrections |
| 25 | question. | 25 | disciplined you or reprimanded you or taken any other |
| - | Page 167 | | Page 169 |
| 1 | But you may answer. | 1 | employment action towards you in response to your praising |
| 2 | THE WITNESS: Correct. | 2 | offenders for having violently raped another offender? |
| 3 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: You further say that, quote," a | 3 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 4 | particular mental health counselor informed me that he" | 4 | question. Characterization. |
| 5 | the victim of the violent rape "should be handled with | 5 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Okay. I'll ask a new question. |
| 6 | kid gloves because he is a fragile victim. I scoffed at | 6 | Has anybody at the Washington Department of |
| 7 | that counselor, and it earned me a trip to the unit | 7 | Corrections ever disciplined, reprimanded, or taken any |
| 8 | supervisor's office. I was told to keep my attitude in | 8 | action towards you or your employment towards your giving |
| 9 | check, and I would treat this offender like the victim | 9 | kudos to other offenders for having violently raped |
| 10 | that he is. I informed him that he and his so-called | 10 | another offender in prison? |
| 11 | victim could go to hell." Do you see that? | 11 | A. No. |
| 12 | A. I do. | 12 | Q. Do you know why not? |
| 13 | O lo it the ease then air that you in your | 12 | A. No. |
| 1 | Q. Is it the case then, sir, that you, in your | 13 | A. NU. |
| 14 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another | 13 14 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or |
| 14 15 | | | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or |
| | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another | 14 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book |
| 15 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? | 14 15 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or |
| 15 16 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. | 14 15 16 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book |
| 15 16 17 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't | 14 15 16 17 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health |
| 15 16 17 18 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. | 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health counselor and/or supervisor to treat the offender who had |
| 15 16 17 18 19 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. Q. Correct. | 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health counselor and/or supervisor to treat the offender who had been violently raped with care? |
| 15 16 17 18 19 20 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. Q. Correct. So we have a clear record, you wrote in your | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health counselor and/or supervisor to treat the offender who had been violently raped with care? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the DOC disciplined, or |
| 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. Q. Correct. So we have a clear record, you wrote in your book that you give kudos to offenders for violently raping | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health counselor and/or supervisor to treat the offender who had been violently raped with care? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the DOC disciplined, or |
| 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. Q. Correct. So we have a clear record, you wrote in your book that you give kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender in prison; correct? | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 21 22 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health counselor and/or supervisor to treat the offender who had been violently raped with care? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the DOC disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or |
| 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | book, gave kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender? A. I didn't go to them and say that. Q. No, I didn't A. I wrote that. Q. Correct. So we have a clear record, you wrote in your book that you give kudos to offenders for violently raping another offender in prison; correct? A. I did write that. | 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | Q. Has anybody at the DOC ever disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book that you disregarded the instructions of the mental health counselor and/or supervisor to treat the offender who had been violently raped with care? A. No. Q. Has anybody at the DOC disciplined, or reprimanded you, or taken any other action towards you or your employment with regard to what you say in your book |



| Iai | bol, Tom - December 00, 2010 | | Fayes 170175 |
|-----|---|----|---|
| 1 | Could go to hell? | 1 | Page 172 MS. SEVERSON: Let him finish his question, |
| 2 | A. No. | 2 | please. |
| 3 | Q. Do you know why no such action has been taken? | 3 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Do you think it's appropriate in |
| 4 | A. No. | 4 | your position as a corrections officer that you should |
| 5 | Q. In your book on Page 147, you describe a event | 5 | publish a book in which you give kudos to offenders for |
| | where an offender was being interviewed by a female | 6 | violently raping other offenders or another offender in |
| | counselor and, quote, "pulled his dick out and began to | 7 | prison? |
| | masturbate." Do you see that? | 8 | A. Can't say. |
| 9 | A. I remember it. I haven't seen it yet. I think | 9 | MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's almost 2:30. |
| 10 | | 10 | _ |
| 11 | Q. Correct. | 11 | Would you let me know when it's appropriate to take a break? |
| 12 | And then continuing onto the following page, the | 12 | MR. BUDGE: Sure. Let's go for a couple more |
| 13 | next day you described your unit supervisor called you | 13 | minutes and then I'll be done with this line. |
| 14 | into the office to ask why you didn't do anything? | 14 | MS. SEVERSON: Okay. |
| | A. Correct. | | - |
| 15 | | 15 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In your book on Page 148, about |
| 16 | Q. And you were told to write a report? | 16 | halfway down the page, you say "I am still warped by the |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | behaviors I work around." Do you see that? |
| 18 | Q. And you say, quote, "My report was simple; I | 18 | Here it is, sir. |
| 19 | 5 5 | 19 | MS. SEVERSON: Right in the middle of the page. |
| 20 | A. Correct. | 20 | THE WITNESS: Okay. Yep. |
| 21 | Q. In other words, was it the case that you lied to | 21 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And at the beginning of that same |
| 22 | your supervisor and said you knew nothing and saw nothing | 22 | paragraph, you say that, quote, "Psychotic behavior is |
| 23 | when, in fact, you did? | 23 | learned." |
| 24 | A. No. | 24 | A. I see that. |
| 25 | Q. What are you trying to characterize here? | 25 | Q. Do you believe that you have learned psychotic |
| | Page 171 | | Page 173 |
| 1 | A. What do you mean what am I trying to | | behavior from the people that you work around? |
| 2 | characterize? | 2 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 3 | Q. In the book when you say "My report was simple; | 3 | question. |
| 4 | I knew nothing and heard nothing." | 4 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Is that what you're trying to |
| 5 | A. This incident happened on another part of the | 5 | describe in your book? |
| 6 | unit that I didn't see nor hear. So when I say I didn't | 6 | A. No. |
| 7 | hear anything or see anything, I didn't hear anything or | 7 | MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. |
| 8 | see anything. This is all information I got from the | 8 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: In your book, do you refer to |
| 9 | female counselor. | 9 | someone as a, quote, "dyke captain" who hated your guts? |
| 10 | Q. Do you think that it's appropriate for you in | 10 | A. Where's that at? |
| 11 | , | 11 | Q. I'll find it on the break. |
| 12 | , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , | 12 | A. Okay. |
| 13 | , | 13 | MR. BUDGE: Five minutes? |
| 14 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 14 | MS. SEVERSON: Yeah. |
| 15 | question. | 15 | (Short recess.) |
| 16 | You may answer. | 16 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Officer Talbot, we've had a short |
| 17 | THE WITNESS: I believe I fall under the First | 17 | break. Do you feel ready to continue? |
| 18 | Amendment, sir, and I can write what I write. | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: So you think it's appropriate? | 19 | Q. In your book on Page 157, about halfway down, |
| 20 | A. Doesn't matter what I think. It matters what | 20 | you refer to a, quote, "dyke captain" who hated your guts; |
| 21 | the constitution says. | 21 | correct? |
| 22 | Q. Well, but I'm asking you actually what you | 22 | A. Correct. |
| 23 | think. Do you think it's appropriate in your position as | 23 | Q. Do you realize that dyke is a derogatory term |
| 24 | a corrections officer | 24 | used to describe somebody who is perceived as lesbian? |
| 25 | A. Can't say. | 25 | A. Sure. |
| 1 | | 1 | |





srs premier ک realtime

Pages 178..181 Page 180 Page 178 Page 179 Page 181

premier ? realtime

Pages 182..185

| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 18218 |
|---|----------------|---|
| | Page 182 | Page 18 |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | ′ | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | 17 | Q. Did you understand that in being interviewed by |
| | - | etective Hatch of the Monroe Police Department that you |
| | | ere obligated to give Detective Hatch information that |
| | | |
| | | as true and correct? |
| | 21 | A. Yes. |
| | 22 | Q. Did you understand that Detective Hatch was |
| | | vestigating the facts and circumstances leading up to |
| | 24 ar | nd surrounding the attack of Casey Powell by Price? |
| | 25 | A. Yes. |
| | | |
| and I'm not sure that there does exist such a privilege | Page 183 | Page 13 Q. Did you understand that the interview was being |
| I would say that it has been waived. | | corded? |
| - | - | A. Yes. |
| MS. SEVERSON: May I look at your document her | | |
| MR. BUDGE: Sure. | 4 | Q. I'd like you to direct your attention to Page 10 |
| MS. SEVERSON: I'm believing I may have cited it | | your transcribed interview with Detective Hatch, which |
| in responses, that's why I want to take a look at it. | 6 be | ears Production No. 1550 in the upper right-hand corne |
| MR. BUDGE: Go ahead. | 7 an | d, in particular, I'm going to be following up with you, |
| MS. SEVERSON: I will object and it's the | 8 Of | ficer Talbot, about some of the information you gave t |
| answer also, there's an objection in Interrogatory | 9 De | etective Hatch. |
| No. 1 to the extent your question seeks information | 10 | Do you see at the bottom of Page 10 where |
| subject to peer support group-counselor privilege, | | etective Hatch asks that you tell him about Price? |
| 2 RCW 5.60.060(6), or public officer privilege, | 12 | A. Yes. |
| RCW 5.60.060(5). And would also note for the record, in | 13 | Q. And do you see where your response begins? |
| | | |
| responses, we provided a copy of the literary work which | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 5 was also produced subject to protective order | 15 | Q. Okay. It says, "Price has been, um, trouble |
| 6 confidentiality. | | nce we got him." Was that statement true? |
| 7 MR. BUDGE: So without agreeing or disagreeing | 17 | A. Yes. |
| 8 with counsel's objection, is there an instruction not to | 18 | Q. In what way was Price trouble since you got him |
| answer? | 19 A | nd I assume that you're referring to getting him on the |
| MS. SEVERSON: Yes. | 20 E | -Unit Pod 2; is that correct? |
| Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And, sir, are you going to fol | l ow 21 | A. Yes. |
| 2 your lawyer's advice and not answer my question ab | | A lot of it started off as little stuff like |
| 3 said "Who cares? He was just a fucking offender"? | | st what you consider minor infractions and just started |
| 4 A. Iam. | | uilding up from there. |
| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 127 00 | |
| 5 Q. There's no Exhibit 3 or 4. I'm handing you nov | v 25 | Q. Okay. Please continue with your response and |



| 1 an | | | 1 dgeo 100100 |
|------|--|-----------------|--|
| 1 | Page 186 tell me how Price was trouble. | 1 | Page 188 Q. You knew about those concerns directly from |
| 2 | A. That's that's what I'm getting at. He'd do | 2 | Ms. Williams? |
| 3 | minor infraction things, and it worked up until ultimately | 3 | A. I knew about some of them, yes. |
| 4 | he did what he did. | 4 | Q. Among those concerns with regard to Price, as |
| 5 | Q. And in what way did it work up over time, sir? | 5 | you knew them, was Price would always try to walk behind |
| 6 | A. He just kept doing nuisance stuff. Passing, | 6 | her; correct? |
| 7 | trading, lending, borrowing, out of bounds, you know, | 7 | A. Yes, I was aware of that. |
| 8 | things like that, not following orders. There was one | 8 | Q. And you knew that Gazelle Williams felt that |
| 9 | time he didn't show up for work or wasn't on time for | 9 | Price was very dangerous? |
| 10 | work, that type of stuff. | 10 | A. That's what she told us, yes. |
| 11 | Q. And what do you mean by out of bounds? | 11 | Q. Gazelle Williams was a mental health counselor? |
| 12 | A. Out of bounds meaning coming up to the desk | 12 | A. Yes. |
| 13 | without asking for permission. There's "out of bounds" | 13 | Q. She worked on the E-Unit? |
| 14 | tape along every cell door. So everybody has this | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | section like this that's supposed to keep offenders | 15 | Q. Please tell me everything that Gazelle Williams |
| 16 | from walking up to their door, looking in, or, you know, | 16 | told you or that you know that Gazelle Williams told |
| 17 | going and knocking on their door without asking for | 17 | others in your presence about Price before May of 2015. |
| 18 | permission. So that would be considered out of bounds. | 18 | A. I don't think I could remember everything. |
| 19 | Q. So he would go into areas that he was not | 19 | Q. Well, do your best to tell me what you remember |
| 20 | permitted to go into? | 20 | today. |
| 21 | A. Well, as far as the desk was concerned, yes. I | 21 | A. The biggest thing I remember is she said she |
| 22 | was just giving you an example of out of bounds areas. | 22 | felt he was dangerous. She felt as though when he was |
| 23 | Q. Right. | 23 | walking behind her, he it was like he was almost |
| 24 | A. His big issue was the desk, was walking up to | <mark>24</mark> | stalking her. So we made a thing where if she was out and |
| 25 | the desk without asking for permission. And a lot of | 25 | walking, he had to walk clear around because I'm just |
| | Page 187 | | Page 189 |
| 1 | guys, to be honest with you, have that tendency. | 1 | going to say, the guy had no personal boundaries. So we |
| 2 | Q. And that's a safety and security issue; right? | 2 | made sure that when Gazelle was out, he walked way around |
| 3 | A. It is a safety and security issue. | 3 | her because I don't know if it was a feeling, if it |
| 4 | Q. What other ways was Price trouble? | 4 | was I don't know what it was with her, but she was |
| 5 | A. Just, like I said, a lot of passing and | 5 | really, really uncomfortable with him. And she expressed |
| 6 | borrowing. You know, we're always catching them. | 6 | that to us a lot. She was uncomfortable, that she |
| 7 | Basically you know, basically, he wasn't even passing | 7 | would he would walk behind her, that type of thing. |
| 8 | much. He was the one usually getting the stuff from | 8 | Q. Did she express in essence, even if you don't |
| 9 | somebody. So just nuisance stuff. Nuisance, general | 9 | remember her exact words, that she was concerned about her |
| 10 | infraction stuff. | 10 | own personal safety when it came to Price? |
| 11 | Q. Was it the case that Price did not have a good | 11 | A. She did say that, yes. |
| 12 | rapport with any of the officers? | 12 | Q. Anything else that you can remember |
| 13 | A. He didn't have a good rapport with with most | 13 | Gazelle Williams telling you or expressing in your |
| 14 | | 14 | presence about Price? |
| 15 | doing jobs, and I didn't really have a good rapport with | 15 | A. Not that I can recall right now. |
| 16 | him; so | 16 | Q. Price would often be very loud in the dayroom; |
| 17 | Q. He spoke to only a few offenders and his | 17 | 5 |
| 18 | counselor? | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | A. That's correct. | 19 | Q. And you would tell him to lower his voice? |
| 20 | Q. He had a counselor named Gazelle Williams; | 20 | A. Yes. |
| 21 | correct? | 21 | Q. And he would often refuse; correct? |
| 22 | A. Yes. | 22 | A. Correct. |
| 23 | Q. Gazelle Williams had many concerns about Price; | 23 | Q. You would have to redirect him back to his cell? |
| 24 | correct? | 24 | A. Correct. |
| 25 | A. She did. | 25 | Q. Meaning yard him in? |
| 1 | | 1 | |



| | ,, | | |
|----|---|----------|--|
| 1 | Page 190 A. Correct. | 1 | Page 192 A. He had before in the past. I can't tell you |
| 2 | Q. Once in his cell, he would start yelling even | 2 | exactly when. |
| 3 | louder? | 3 | Q. In the year and a half before the assault of |
| 4 | A. At times, yes. | 4 | Casey Powell by Price, was it the case that there were |
| 5 | Q. He would kick the door? | 5 | quite a handful of times where Price squared up on another |
| 6 | A. At times, yes. | 6 | offender by taking an aggressive posture? |
| 7 | Q. In addition, he would walk closely behind other | 7 | A. Could you repeat the question, please? |
| 8 | offenders in an intimidating fashion; correct? | 8 | Q. If you could look at Page 12 |
| 9 | A. He has, not as many times as he did to, like, | 9 | A. I'm I'm looking at the. |
| 10 | | 10 | - |
| 11 | Q. Although he did not walk behind other offenders | 11 | |
| 12 | | 12 | |
| 13 | | 13 | |
| 14 | | 14 | |
| 15 | | 15 | |
| 16 | | 16 | • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • |
| | | 17 | Q. Was it the case, then, that in the year and a |
| 17 | an intimidating fashion, he would call other offenders names to agitate them; correct? | 18 | |
| 18 | | | , |
| 19 | | 19 20 | |
| 20 | | 20 | |
| 21 | offenders; correct? | 21 22 | A. Yes, that I know of. |
| 22 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 22 | |
| 23 | | 23 | , |
| 24 | | 24 | |
| 25 | him. | 25 | did you tell Detective Hatch that, quote, "a lot of |
| | Page 191 | 4 | Page 193 |
| 1 | Q. When you gave him a directive to separate and/or | 1 | offenders know that he's" meaning Price "kind of volatile"? |
| 2 | yarded him in, would he generally follow those directives? | | |
| 3 | A. If I yarded him in, he would yard in. If I'm | 3 | A. Yes. |
| 4 | just redirecting him and he wouldn't redirect, then he | 4 | Q. Was it known, to your understanding, among the |
| 5 | would be yarded in. Either way, he was going to follow | 5 6 | offender population in Pod 2 of the E-Unit that Price was volatile? |
| 6 | the directive one way or the other. | - | |
| 7 | Q. When you would yard Price in or direct him to | 7 | A. Yes, but I need to explain the word "volatile." |
| | his cell, would you then remotely lock the cell until you | | Volatile could be like a short outburst. Like yelling, I |
| 9 | were ready to release the yard-in? | 9 | consider that volatile, but, I mean, it's got many |
| 10 | | 10 | 5 |
| 11 | Q. And how long would you generally yard him in for? | 11 | Q. Did you know that the other offenders in the E-Unit considered Price to be volatile? |
| | | 12 | |
| 13 | | 13 | |
| 14 | can yard somebody in an offender in, but we can't say | 14 | |
| 15 | "You're yarded in for an hour." We can't say "You're | 15 | |
| 16 | | 16 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |
| 17 | | 17 | |
| 18 | | 18 | |
| 19 | | 19 | |
| 20 | | 20 | |
| 21 | appropriate? | 21 | A. That would be an accurate statement. |
| 22 | - | 22 | |
| 23 | • | 23 | |
| 24 | | 24 | |
| | toward other offenders? | 25 | A. "When's the first time you noticed him?" |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 194197 |
|---|--|
| Page 194 | Page 196 1 Q. So you were writing in the logbook when Price |
| 2 A. Okay. | 2 was standing there? |
| 3 Q. And did you understand that question to be in | 3 A. Yes. |
| 4 reference to prior to the assault? | 4 Q. So I take it you would have been writing in the |
| 5 A. That's yeah, that's what I was yeah. | 5 very same logbook that at 6:41 a.m. indicated that Price |
| 6 Q. And then your answer was "I noticed him when | 6 was off his baseline; correct? |
| 7 he's standing with his back towards the wall off to the | 7 A. It should oh, no, wait a second. We've got |
| 8 um, side of my panel desk area"? | 8 two logbooks. |
| 9 A. Correct. | 9 Q. Did you have access to the logbook? |
| 10 Q. So as you are standing at the officer panel, | 10 A. I have access to my logbook. |
| 11 then you noticed Price was standing with his back toward | 11 Q. Did you have access to the logbook that at |
| 12 the wall; correct? | 12 6:41 a.m. that very morning that said Price was off his |
| 13 A. Correct. | 13 baseline? |
| 14 Q. And then Hatch asks you "And what is it that | 14 A. I don't know. I don't know which pod which |
| 15 brings your attention to him?" | 15 pod she called. |
| 16 And you answer, "Um, just the fact that he was | 16 Q. Pod 2. |
| 17 standing there like maybe he was waiting for somebody to | 17 A. Well, okay. Then that would have been the same |
| 18 talk to somebody whether it was a counselor or somebody | 18 logbook. |
| 19 coming in." Do you see that? | 19 Q. So did you have access to the very same logbook |
| 20 A. Yes. | 20 that indicated at 6:41 a.m. that Price was off his |
| 21 Q. So was it the case when Price was standing with | 21 baseline? |
| 22 his back to the wall and looking in the direction of the | 22 A. Yes. |
| 23 sally port, that you noticed him standing there as if he | 23 Q. Did you take any type of action of any kind in |
| 24 was waiting for somebody? | 24 reference to the entry at 6:41 a.m. in the logbook that |
| A. Right or something because, like I said, he | 25 Price was off his baseline? |
| Deve 405 | Dave 407 |
| Page 195 1 was by the JPay machine. | Page 197 1 A. I didn't see that entry. Like I said, I was |
| 2 Q. If you had directed Price to yard in at that | 2 busy when I got there. |
| 3 time or move from his location standing with his back to | 3 Q. So you're telling me that in the two and a half |
| 4 the wall, waiting for somebody apparently, do you think | 4 hours from the time you started work to the assault that |
| 5 that, as far as you know, Price would have followed your | 5 you didn't have time to read the logbook entries from that |
| 6 directive? | 6 morning? |
| 7 A. I I can't say. I mean | 7 A. That's what I'm telling you, sir. |
| 8 Q. Based on your prior experience with Price, do | 8 Q. So you had time to write in the logbook, but you |
| 9 you have any reason to doubt that he would have followed | 9 didn't have time to read the entries from earlier in the |
| 10 your directive? | 10 day? |
| 11 A. No. | 11 A. That would be correct. |
| 12 Q. You told Detective Hatch on Page 21, toward the | 12 Q. And you had time to do everything else that was |
| 13 bottom, that Price had been standing there at the wall for | 13 required of you, but you didn't have time to read the |
| 14 maybe a couple minutes. | 14 logbook entries from earlier in the day? |
| 15 At the bottom. | 15 A. That would be correct. |
| 16 A. Okay. Yeah. "Maybe a couple" okay. I | 16 Q. Did you receive any type of report from any |
| 17 gotcha. | 17 person at pass-down or otherwise about Price being off his |
| 18 Q. So was it the case that you observed Price | 18 baseline? |
| 19 standing for maybe a couple of minutes? | 19 A. Not that I remember. |
| 20 A. That was my best guess. I was logging; so | 20 Q. Do you remember affirmatively that you did not |
| 21 Q. Nobody was talking to you or distracting you; | 21 read the logbook entries |
| 22 correct? | 22 A. I do. |
| A. No, I was writing in the logbook. | 23 Q from earlier in the morning of May 9th, 2015? |
| 24 Q. Nobody was talking to you? | A. I do remember that I didn't read it. I don't |
| 25 A. No. | 25 yeah. |
| | |



| lai | bot, Iom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 198201 |
|-----------|---|--------|---|
| 1 | Page 198 Q. If you had read it and if you had seen that | 1 | Page 200 the timestamp says 3:35 p.m.? |
| | Price was off his baseline, what would you have done? | 2 | A. Correct. |
| 3 | A. Reported it to his counselor. | 3 | Q. Shortly after the assault, did an officer from |
| 4 | Q. For what purpose? | 4 | the Monroe Police Department named Officer James Hand come |
| 5 | A. So they could evaluate him. | 5 | to the prison? |
| 6 | Q. And remove him from the unit, if necessary? | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | A. That's not my call, but just so they could | 7 | Q. And Officer Hand entered the prison and came to |
| | evaluate him. That's that's my my piece. | 8 | the E-Unit to document the area in and around where the |
| 9 | Q. So if you had read the logbook entries at | - | assault had taken place; correct? |
| 10 | 2:00 p.m. when you came on shift and seen that Price was | 10 | • |
| 11 | off his baseline, would you have promptly reported that to | 11 | Q. So I'm handing you now a series of photographs |
| 12 | the mental health counselor on duty? | | that have been marked Exhibits 7 through 11, and I'll |
| 13 | A. Yes. I mean, just that statement isn't a lot. | 13 | |
| 14 | Q. But you would have promptly reported that? | 14 | |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 | |
| 16 | Q. To the health counselor on duty? | - | further represent to you that these are photos that |
| 17 | A. Yes. | 17 | |
| 18 | Q. Yes? | 18 | |
| 19 | A. Yes. | 19 | Exhibit 7, the first photo, does this appear to |
| 20 | Q. Do you agree that Price assaulted Casey Powell | 20 | |
| 21 | at approximately 4:35 p.m.? | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | A. Yes. | 22 | Q. Is this the approximate area where Price was |
| 23 | Q. Handing you now what's been marked as Exhibit 6 | 23 | |
| 24 | to your deposition. Do you recognize this to be a | | Powell? |
| | surveillance screenshot from a surveillance video camera | 25 | |
| 20 | | | |
| | Page 199 | 4 | Page 201 |
| 1 | that shows the interior of the sally port? | 1 | Q. Exhibit 8, does this appear to be a photo of the |
| 2 | A. Yes. | 2 3 | interior space known as the dayroom? A. Yes. |
| 3 | Q. Have you seen this photo before? A. Yes. | 4 | Q. In Exhibit 9, does this appear to be a photo of |
| 4 5 | Q. And do you see where there's a person lying on | 5 | the same interior space from a slightly different angle? |
| 6 | the ground? | 6 | A. Yes. |
| 7 | A. Yes. | 7 | Q. And in this photo, can we see the doors that |
| | Q. Is that Powell? | 8 | lead to the passageway or the sally port where the assault |
| 8 | A. Yes. | 9 | by Price occurred? |
| 9 | | 10 | |
| 10 | Q. And do you see the person standing in white?A. Yes. | 11 | |
| 12 | Q. Is that Price? | | of the doors leading to the passageway where the assault |
| 13 | A. Yes. | 12 | |
| 14 | | 14 | - |
| 14 | Q. And do you see the person dressed in a dark uniform? | 15 | |
| | | | |
| 16 | A. Yes. | | of the location of the place inside the passageway where the assault by Price occurred? |
| 17 | Q. Is that Seeley? | | - |
| 18 | A. Yes. | 18 | |
| 19 | Q. And do you see there's timestamp in the lower | 19 | |
| 20 | right-hand corner that says 15:35:56? | 20 | |
| 21 | A. Mm-hmm, yes. | 21 | |
| 22 | Q. That timestamp is off by one hour; is that | 22 | |
| 23 | correct? | 23 | |
| 24 | A. Yes. | 24 | , |
| 25 | Q. So although the assault took place at 4:35 p.m., | 25 | Q. Do you see that there's a clock? |
| | | | |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 202205 |
|--|--|
| Page 202 | Page 204 |
| 2 Q. And do you see the clock says 5:22 p.m.? | 2 Q. One officer is shown in full, and then to that |
| 3 A. Yes. | 3 officer's right, there's another officer who is partially |
| 4 Q. Would it appear to you then that if the assault | 4 shown; correct? |
| 5 occurred at 4:35 p.m., this photo taken by Officer Hand | 5 A. Yes. |
| | |
| | |
| 7 A. Yes. | 7 photograph, is that you? |
| 8 Q. And that same clock can be seen in Exhibits 8 | 8 A. Yes, it is. |
| 9 and 11. Do you see that? | 9 Q. And to your right, is that Officer Seeley? |
| 10 A. Yes. | 10 A. I can't say for sure. I would assume that it |
| 11 Q. Do you have any reason to believe excuse me. | 11 is. |
| 12 Do you have any reason to dispute, then, that | 12 Q. So you think that is Officer Seeley? |
| 13 Officer Hand from the Monroe PD was on the scene taking | |
| 14 photos of the scene and surrounding areas less than one | 14 Q. So is it the case, then, that when Officer Hand |
| 15 hour after the assault? | 15 was taking these photos less than an hour after the |
| 16 A. No. | 16 assault, that you and another officer, probably Seeley, |
| 17 Q. If you look at Exhibit 7, do you see that to the | 17 were standing at the officer's post? |
| 18 right of the clock there's a curved mirror? | 18 A. Yes. |
| 19 A. Yes. | 19 Q. All right. I'm now handing you a series of |
| 20 Q. And do you see that reflected in the mirror is | 20 photographs that have been marked as Exhibits 12 through |
| 21 the officer's post? | 21 15. |
| 22 A. Yes. | 22 Do you recognize Exhibits 12 through 15 as being |
| 23 Q. And that is the officer's post that is situated | 23 screenshots taken from the prison's camera surveillance |
| 24 right outside the sally port or passageway that emerges | 24 system? |
| 25 into the E-Unit dayroom; correct? | 25 A. Yes. |
| Page 203 | |
| 1 A. Yes. | 1 Q. And do you see the date in the lower right-hand |
| 2 Q. Do you see that reflected in that mirror there | 2 corner as May 9, 2015? |
| 3 are at least two officers standing next to the officer's | 3 A. Yes. |
| 4 post when this photo is being taken by Officer Hand? | 4 Q. And do you see that the information across the |
| 5 A. It's hard to tell. | 5 top of the photo describes the view as being of the E-Unit |
| 6 Q. Does it appear to you that reflected in this | 6 Pod 2 dayroom? |
| 7 mirror are at least two officers standing by the officer's | 7 A. Yes. |
| 8 post? | 8 Q. And this is the same dayroom from which Price |
| 9 A. I can only make out one. | 9 launched the attack against Casey Powell; correct? |
| 10 Q. Can you circle the one that you see? | 10 A. Yes. |
| 11 Do you know who that person is that you just | 11 Q. We see in Exhibit 12 again where the sally port |
| 12 circled? | 12 emerges into the dayroom; correct? |
| 13 A. No. | 13 A. Yes. |
| 14 Q. Now, if you could take a look at Exhibit 9, do | 14 Q. And we see in Exhibit 12 the same officer's post |
| 15 you see that this photo shows the officer's post? | 15 that we saw earlier in Exhibit 10 at which you and |
| 16 A. Yes. | 16 probably Seeley are standing; correct? |
| 17 Q. Is this the officer's post at which you were | A. I see I see one person behind the panel. Can |
| 18 standing when Price launched the assault against Casey | 18 I mark this? |
| 19 Powell? | 19 Q. Yes. |
| 20 A. Yes. | 20 A. And I see |
| 21 Q. Now, please look at Exhibit 10. | 21 Q. Do you think that the person that you've just |
| 22 A. Okay. | 22 circled on Exhibit 12 is you given what we saw earlier |
| 23 Q. Do you see that Exhibit 10 depicts two officers | 23 about the photo taken from Officer Hand's camera? |
| 24 standing at the officer's post that we've just been | A. I think it might be. |
| 25 talking about? | 25 Q. In this series of photos, do you see Officer |
| | |

| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 206209 |
|--|---|
| Page 20 | |
| 1 James Hand standing in the dayroom not too far from th | |
| 2 officer's post? | 2 off by one hour; correct? |
| 3 A. There's a couple of them standing close to the | 3 A. Correct. |
| 4 panel. | 4 Q. So instead of saying 4:19 p.m., it should say |
| 5 Q. No. I'm talking about the individual who's | 5 5:19 p.m.? |
| 6 standing in the middle of the room aiming that camera in | |
| 7 the direction of the sally port. | 7 Q. And that would quite closely match the clock |
| 8 A. Yes. | 8 that we see in Exhibit 7? |
| 9 Q. Would you agree that would be Officer Hand? | 9 A. Correct. |
| 10 A. Yes. | 10 Q. Can we agree, therefore, that while Officer Hand |
| 11 Q. And do you see in Exhibit 12, he appears to be | 11 was at the scene taking photos less than an hour following |
| 12 taking a photo toward the direction of the sally port | 12 the assault, that you and probably Officer Seeley were |
| 13 looking in the direction of the officer's post? | 13 standing behind the office's post? |
| 14 A. Yes. | 14 A. Yes. |
| 15 Q. And do you see in Exhibit 13, that he is there | 15 Q. And can we also agree that from where |
| 16 as well in the dayroom not too far from the officer's | 16 Officer Hand is standing in Exhibits 14 and 15, which you |
| 17 post? | 17 estimate to be four or five feet away from the officer's |
| 18 A. Yes. | 18 post, that you would be able to hear Officer Hand if he |
| 19 Q. And do you see in Exhibit 14 that he has moved | 19 spoke to you in a normal tone of voice? |
| 20 closer to the same officer's post? | 20 A. Yes. |
| 21 A. Yes. | 21 Q. And conversely, would you agree that |
| 22 Q. And do you see in Exhibit 15 that he has moved | 22 Officer Hand would probably be able to hear you and Seeley |
| 23 yet more closely to the officer's post? | 23 if you were speaking in a normal tone of voice at the |
| 24 A. Yes. | 24 officer's post? |
| 25 Q. In Exhibits 14 and 15, how far would you | 25 A. Yes. |
| Page 20 | 7 Page 209 |
| 1 estimate Officer Hand is standing to the officer's post? | 1 Q. Handing you now what's been marked as Exhibit 16 |
| 2 A. I don't know. Maybe four feet, maybe five at | 2 to your deposition. This is the offender profile for |
| 3 most. | 3 Benjamin Price. Did you see this before May 9th of 2015? |
| 4 Q. And can we agree that would be you and Seeley | 4 A. Yes, I believe I did. |
| 5 behind the officer's post in Exhibits 14 and 15? | 5 Q. My next series of questions, Officer Talbot, |
| 6 A. I don't want to say for sure if I don't know for | 6 relates to the years and months leading up to May of 2015. |
| 7 sure. | 7 If you're ever confused about what time period I'm asking |
| 8 Q. Well, given what we saw in Exhibit 10 which is | 8 you about, just let me know. |
| 9 the actual photo taken by Officer Hand | 9 A. Okay. |
| 10 A. Oh, that one doesn't have a timestamp on it, | 10 Q. Prior to May 9th, 2015, you knew that Price was |
| 11 does it? | 11 in prison for killing someone; correct? |
| 12 Q. Given what we see in Exhibit 10 which is the | 12 A. Correct. |
| 13 actual photo taken by Hand | 13 Q. What did you know about what Price had done to |
| 14 A. Right. | 14 cause him to become incarcerated? |
| 15 Q that shows you and probably Seeley standing | 15 A. The only thing out of OMNI report that I focused |
| 16 at the officer's post? | 16 on were his current charges and his criminal history |
| 17 A. Correct. | 17 summary. I didn't focus on, like, the the infraction |
| 18 Q. Would you agree that Exhibits 15 and 14 appear | 18 history or anything like that. So I knew that he had |
| 19 to show you and probably Seeley standing at the officer's | s 19 murdered somebody, his girlfriend. |
| 20 post? | 20 Q. Did you know that Price had previously attempted |
| A. Yes, that's what I would think. | 21 to kill another offender in the DOC? |
| 22 Q. And do you see on Exhibits 12 through 15, that | 22 A. Yes. |
| 23 there's a timestamp on the lower right-hand corner? | 23 Q. And did you know that Price had tempted to kill |
| 24 A. Yes. | 24 that other offender in the DOC by strangling him with a |
| 25 Q. And like the camera screenshot that we looked at | 25 bedsheet? |
| | |



| | bot, 10m - December 06, 2016 | | |
|---|--|--|---|
| 1 | Page 210 | 1 | Page 212 Q. And when Price exhibited behavior that was off |
| 2 | Q. Did you know that Price was seriously mentally | 2 | his baseline, it was sometimes necessary to yard him in in |
| | ill? | | his cell thereby isolating him from other offenders? |
| 4 | A. I I can't say. I mean, that's for mental | 4 | A. At times, yes. |
| 5 | health to say. | 5 | Q. And by isolating Price in his cell for |
| 6 | Q. Did you know or have information to suggest the | 6 | off-baseline behavior, he would be segregated from other |
| 7 | | 7 | offenders and not released from his cell until his |
| 8 | A. I'm sorry. Can you rephrase that, please? | 8 | behavior returned to baseline; correct? |
| 9 | Q. Did you know or have information to suggest the | 9 | A. That's kind of correct but not correct. We |
| 10 | | 10 | could put him in his cell for so long till his behavior |
| 11 | A. No. The counselor never discussed that with me, | 11 | till he modifies his behavior, but segregation is |
| 12 | | 12 | segregation, and yarding in is yarding in. It's like |
| 13 | Q. Did the counselor ever discuss, in general, | 13 | apples and oranges. |
| 14 | Price with you? | 14 | Q. Right. |
| 15 | A. Just the concerns she had. His counselor was | 15 | But when Price would be yarded in, he wouldn't |
| 16 | Gazelle Williams, and she talked to us about concerns she | 16 | be released until his behavior returned to an acceptable |
| 17 | had. We you asked me about that earlier. | 17 | level? |
| 18 | Q. Did Gazelle Williams tell you Price had | 18 | A. Correct. |
| 19 | attempted to kill somebody in the DOC? | 19 | Q. Would Price sometimes exhibit behavior that was |
| 20 | A. No, I read that. | 20 | menacing or aggressive? |
| 21 | Q. In the OMNI? | 21 | A. I believe so. |
| 22 | A. Yes, off this. | 22 | Q. Including following others? |
| 23 | Q. And when you say "off this," you're referring to | 23 | A. Yes. |
| 24 | Exhibit 16? | <mark>24</mark> | Q. Engaging in verbal altercations with others? |
| 25 | A. Yes. | <mark>25</mark> | A. Yes. |
| | Page 211 | | Page 213 |
| 1 | Q. Did you have any information from anybody else | | |
| - | | 1 | Q. Stalking or coming too close? |
| 2 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price | 1 2 | A. Yes. |
| | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? | | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? |
| 3 4 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, | 2 | A. Yes.Q. Pounding on walls?A. In his cell, yes. |
| 3 4 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing | 2 3 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? |
| 3 4 5 6 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can | 2 3 4 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? |
| 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. |
| 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a |
| 3 4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. Q. And indeed Price would sometimes exhibit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the unit. I'm not sure what those times were though. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. Q. And indeed Price would sometimes exhibit | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the unit. I'm not sure what those times were though. Q. Right. |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. Q. And indeed Price would sometimes exhibit behavior that was concerning to you and your fellow COs; correct? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the unit. I'm not sure what those times were though. Q. Right. But you knew there were times when Price had to |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. Q. And indeed Price would sometimes exhibit behavior that was concerning to you and your fellow COs; correct? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the unit. I'm not sure what those times were though. Q. Right. But you knew there were times when Price had to be removed from the E-Unit and taken to the close |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. Q. And indeed Price would sometimes exhibit behavior that was concerning to you and your fellow COs; correct? A. Yes. Q. Price would sometimes exhibit behavior that was | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the unit. I'm not sure what those times were though. Q. Right. But you knew there were times when Price had to be removed from the E-Unit and taken to the close observation area for |
| 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | other than Gazelle Williams to suggest to you that Price might be dangerous? A. I got I'd have to clarify this. I mean, they're all dangerous. I mean, at that point, nothing more than anybody else. That that's the best way I can put it. Q. You knew, however, that certainly Gazelle Williams was not comfortable with Price because she felt that he was a potential threat; correct? A. Yes. Q. You also knew that some offenders were not comfortable with Price and that he frightened or scared some of them; correct? A. Yes. Q. You and other corrections officers frequently talked about Price? A. When his behavior warranted it. Q. And indeed Price would sometimes exhibit behavior that was concerning to you and your fellow COs; correct? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. Pounding on walls? A. In his cell, yes. Q. Staring? A. Yes. Q. Engaging in menacing expressions? A. At times. Q. Opening and closing his fists? A. Yes. Q. Opening and closing his eyes in an unusual way? A. Yes. Q. There were several occasions in the year and a half leading up to the fatal assault where Price's off-baseline behavior resulted in his being removed from the E-Unit altogether and being isolated in the close observation area for a period of days; correct? A. I know that there were times when he was off the unit. I'm not sure what those times were though. Q. Right. But you knew there were times when Price had to be removed from the E-Unit and taken to the close |



| Tall | pot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 214217 |
|------|--|---------|--|
| | Page 214 | | Page 216 |
| | of days until he was returned; correct? | | physical proximity to other offenders, he was physically |
| 2 | A. Correct. | | capable of launching an unprovoked attack; correct? |
| 3 | Q. When Price would be removed from the E-Unit and | 3 | A. Yes. |
| 4 | isolated away from other offenders in the close | 4 | Q. And less isolated away from other offenders in |
| | observation area, Price would not be returned to the | | in his cell or the close observation area, you knew that |
| | E-Unit until cleared by mental health; correct? | | Price was physically capable of launching an unprovoked |
| 7 | A. Correct. | | attack on another offender; correct? |
| 8 | Q. When Price was off his baseline, were you | 8 | A. Correct, but, again, I just need to preface this |
| 9 | sometimes uncomfortable being around Price? | 9 | by saying they all are. I mean, they're all dangerous. |
| 10 | A. I wouldn't say uncomfortable. I just would | 10 | They all could launch an attack at any time. |
| 11 | when any of these guys were off their baseline, we just | 11 | Q. So I'm going to ask the question again so we |
| 12 | watch each other closely. | 12 | have a clear record. |
| 13 | Q. When Price was off his baseline, would you watch | 13 | A. Okay. |
| 14 | him more closely? | 14 | Q. Unless isolated away from other offenders in his |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 | cell or the close observation area, you knew that Price |
| 16 | Q. When Price was off his baseline, were you | 16 | was physically capable of launching an unprovoked attack |
| 17 | especially vigilant about your own personal safety and | 17 | on another offender? |
| 18 | security? | 18 | A. Physically capable, yes. |
| 19 | A. Yes. | 19 | Q. You knew that even if he wasn't armed with a |
| 20 | Q. Was there any other offender that you can say | 20 | weapon, that Price had the potential to seriously assault |
| 21 | made you more uncomfortable than Price? | 21 | somebody with fists or feet so long as he was not isolated |
| 22 | A. We've got a handful of them, yes. | 22 | in his cell or the close observation area? |
| 23 | Q. Can you name for me any one offender that you | 23 | A. Yes. |
| 24 | believe made you more uncomfortable than Price? | 24 | Q. You also knew that whenever Price was judged to |
| 25 | A. Like currently or back then? | 25 | be off baseline, that you, yourself, should never try to |
| | - - | | |
| 1 | Page 215 Q. Back then. | 1 | Page 217 diagnose the reasons for his off-baseline behavior; |
| 2 | A. We had a guy named Grant. I know if I had time | | correct? |
| | to sit down and look at a roster and think about it, I | 3 | A. Correct. |
| 4 | probably could, but at the time, Grant's the only one that | 4 | Q. You should never assume that he wasn't a threat? |
| 5 | comes to mind. | 5 | A. Correct. |
| 6 | Q. Okay. Would you say that Price was among the | 6 | Q. And you should never make your own judgment |
| - | two offenders that made you the most uncomfortable? | - | about the reasons for his off-baseline behavior but rather |
| 8 | A. He's probably in the top five. | | leave that to the mental health professionals? |
| 9 | Q. And you were under the personal belief that | 9 | A. Correct. |
| 10 | Price should not be on the E-Unit; correct? | 10 | Q. Before May 9th, 2015, had you ever heard any |
| 11 | A. I did believe that. | | corrections officer or other person refer to Price as |
| 12 | Q. Did you also have information to believe that | 12 | crazy, scary, psycho, frightening, or any similar word or |
| 13 | Price was volatile? | 13 | phrase? |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | A. Yes. |
| 15 | Q. And that he was an offender that you needed to | 15 | Q. What had you heard? |
| 16 | watch particularly closely when he was off baseline? | 16 | A. Just what Gazelle had said. She was the one |
| 17 | A. Yes. | | that kind of talked about it a lot. |
| 18 | Q. And when you became aware that Price was off | 18 | Q. Did she refer to him as crazy or scary or |
| 19 | baseline, you had a duty to report it? | 19 | A. Crazy and scary I think were two words that she |
| 20 | A. Yes. | | used. |
| 21 | Q. And whenever Price was engaging in behavior that | 21 | Q. Did you understand that Gazelle was a mental |
| 22 | was threatening or menacing, you had a duty to yard him | | health counselor? |
| 23 | | 23 | A. Yes. |
| 24 | A. Yes. | 24 | Q. Was she a Mental Health Counselor 2 or 3, or do |
| 25 | Q. And you knew that whenever Price was in close | | you know? |
| | | | |



| Iai | bot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 218221 |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1 | A. She was a 2. | 1 | Page 220 |
| 2 | Q. Do you understand that she left the Department | 2 | A. No, it's not. Q. Do you see the logbook entry at 8:21 a.m.? |
| | of Corrections at least in part because she was worried | 3 | A. Yes. |
| | for her own personal safety with regard to Price? | 4 | Q. Is that a logbook entry from Mental Health |
| 5 | A. I don't know why she left. | 5 | Counselor Rotta? |
| 6 | Q. Did you tell Detective Hatch that she had left | 6 | A. I believe so. |
| | the DOC in part because she was scared of Price? | 7 | Q. And then on the next page, do you see a logbook |
| 8 | A. I may have. I don't remember. | 8 | entry by you at 1633? |
| 9 | Q. Would you agree that you made the following | 9 | A. Yes. |
| 10 | statement to Detective Hatch, "This particular | 10 | Q. It says "1st call mainline"; correct? |
| 11 | counselor" in reference to Gazelle Williams "felt | 11 | A. Correct. |
| 12 | that he was very dangerous, and she ended up leaving state | 12 | Q. When you say that you were logging when Price |
| 13 | service because of things like that, things that Price was | 13 | was standing across from the officer's post looking in the |
| 14 | doing"? | 14 | direction of the sally port, are you referring to this |
| 15 | A. Because of things like that, yes. | 15 | single logbook entry at 1633? |
| 16 | Q. Including things that Price was doing? | 16 | A. Yes. |
| 17 | A. Yes, including that. | 17 | Q. So the single logbook entry that you made, did |
| 18 | Q. And you knew that before May 9th, 2015? | 18 | that distract you from any of your duties or |
| 19 | A. Yes. | 19 | responsibilities relating to anything else that was going |
| 20 | Q. Handing you now what's been marked as | 20 | on in the unit? |
| 21 | Exhibit 17. Are these the logbook entries for E-Unit | 21 | A. It's not just one entry. It's three entries. |
| 22 | | 22 | Q. Okay. Did this single line at 1633 distract |
| | me strike that. | | you? |
| 24 | Are these the logbook entries the spanning the | 24 | A. Yes. |
| 25 | period January 19, 2015, through May 11, 2015? | 25 | Q. Between 3:30 p.m. and the time of the assault, |
| | | | |
| 1 | Page 219 | 1 | Page 221 |
| 1 | A. Yes. | | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? |
| 2 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the | 2 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? |
| 2 3 | A. Yes.Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? | 2 3 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right?A. What do you mean, one line?Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and |
| 2 3 4 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 |
| 2 3 4 5 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review | 2 3 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right?A. What do you mean, one line?Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and |
| 2 3 4 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? | 2 3 4 5 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review | 2 3 4 5 6 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. A. Right. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., CO Walter called from the IK inmate kitchen to say that Inmate Price is off his baseline? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. A. Right. Q. We spoke earlier about how Officer Hand was at |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., CO Walter called from the IK inmate kitchen to say that Inmate Price is off his baseline? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. A. Right. Q. We spoke earlier about how Officer Hand was at the prison taking photos of the scene and adjacent areas |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., CO Walter called from the IK inmate kitchen to say that Inmate Price is off his baseline? A. Yes. Q. And whose initials are after that? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. A. Right. Q. We spoke earlier about how Officer Hand was at the prison taking photos of the scene and adjacent areas within a hour of the assault. Do you recall that? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., CO Walter called from the IK inmate kitchen to say that Inmate Price is off his baseline? A. Yes. Q. And whose initials are after that? A. I don't know. It's all blurry. Can I see your | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. A. Right. Q. We spoke earlier about how Officer Hand was at the prison taking photos of the scene and adjacent areas within a hour of the assault. Do you recall that? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | A. Yes. Q. And are these the logbooks that are kept at the officer's post in E-Unit Pod 2? A. Yes. Q. Is it the duty of incoming officers to review the logbook entries? A. I wouldn't say duty, but it's something that we do. Q. Is it expected that the incoming officers will review the logbook entries? A. It is expected. Q. If I could direct your attention to the logbook entries for May 9th, 2015. I can find it if you want me to find it. Do you see where logbook entries are given for May 9th, 2015, on Page 49 of the logbook? A. Yes. Q. And do you see where it says at 6:41 a.m., CO Walter called from the IK inmate kitchen to say that Inmate Price is off his baseline? A. Yes. Q. And whose initials are after that? A. I don't know. It's all blurry. Can I see your | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | you made one line worth of logbook entries; is that right? A. What do you mean, one line? Q. Well, the only line you wrote between 3:50 and 1638 sorry. We should be consistent 1550 and 1638 is the entry at 1633; correct? A. Correct. Q. And any time in the logbook where we see these initials after the logbook entry at 1638 there appears to be some initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. So elsewhere in the logbook and there are numerous entries relating to Price's behavior in the weeks and months prior to the assault if we see those initials, those are your initials; right? A. Yes. Q. I want to go back now to some questions and you'll have to make sure those are together because the court reporter is going to need them at the end. A. Right. Q. We spoke earlier about how Officer Hand was at the prison taking photos of the scene and adjacent areas within a hour of the assault. Do you recall that? |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 22222 |
|--|---|
| Page 222 1 taking those photos; correct? | Page 22 |
| 2 A. Yes. | is, would you have been in the breezeway, for example, or would you have been in the dayroom?" |
| 2 A. 105. 3 Q. And we talked about how you were close enough to | |
| | 3 "ANSWER: To the best of my knowledge, I was in4 the dayroom." |
| | |
| | 5 Do you see that? |
| | 6 A. Yes. |
| 7 Q. Do you know that Officer Hand has had his | 7 Q. And then directing your attention to Page 17, |
| 8 deposition taken before? 9 A. That's what I've been told. | 8 Line 5. |
| | 9 "QUESTION: Were the officers saying, to your |
| 0 Q. Have you reviewed a copy of his deposition | 10 understanding, that they heard Price make this expression |
| 1 transcript? | 11 before the assault occurred?" |
| 12 A. No. | 12 "ANSWER: That's my understanding." |
| 3 Q. Handing you what's been marked as Exhibit 19 to | 13 Having gone through what Officer Hand says about |
| 4 your deposition. I'll represent to you that what I've | 14 what you overheard, I'll ask you directly, do you dispute |
| 5 handed you a copy of the deposition transcript of | 15 what Officer Hand says in his deposition as I've read it |
| 6 Officer Hand taken in this action. I'd like to show you | 16 to you? |
| 7 what Officer Hand testified about, and I'd like to follow | 17 A. Yes. |
| 8 up with some questions from you. | 18 Q. Please tell me what you dispute. |
| 9 A. Okay. | 19 A. I never heard him say that he was going to kill |
| Q. Could you turn to Page 13. I'll read it Lines 1 | 20 somebody ever. Actually, the first time I saw that was in |
| 1 through 21. You can follow along with me. | 21 a newspaper days after. He had asked to talk to law |
| "QUESTION: Okay. In fact, did you hear the | 22 enforcement that there's no doubt in that. He asked |
| 23 corrections officers standing by the officer's post say | 23 me. He asked my partners. We reported it. At no time, |
| 24 that Price had been requesting to talk to a police officer | 24 did he ever say to me if he didn't talk to law |
| 25 for several days and that after some days past, Price said | 25 enforcement, he's going to kill somebody. |
| Page 223 | Page 22 |
| 1 that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, he | 1 Q. Did he say anything like that, or did you become |
| 2 would do so?" | 2 aware of anything like that from any source? |
| 3 "ANSWER: That's what I heard, correct." | 3 A. No. He assaulted him. He took him out. They |
| 4 "QUESTION: And you documented what you | 4 escorted him away, and Seeley came back. Now, I did do |
| 5 overheard in this statement, correct?" | 5 public disclosure on some video, or actually my wife did, |
| 6 "ANSWER: Correct." | 6 of this incident. |
| 7 "QUESTION: And the statement that you | 7 Q. I'm not |
| 8 overheard, as documented in this incident report, was | 8 A. And it's important because can I just go |
| 9 overheard by you in the course of your taking photographs | 9 ahead and |
| 10 that we've just gone through; is that correct?" | 10 MS. SEVERSON: If it's responsive to his |
| 1 "ANSWER: Correct." | 11 question. |
| 2 "QUESTION: And the officers who made the | 12 THE WITNESS: It's responsive to the question. |
| 3 statement that you record in your report were in uniform | 13 The video the only video that was given to us was the |
| 4 when you heard them say that Price had been requesting to | 14 video of Price being escorted from the hallway to A-Unit. |
| 5 talk to a police officer for several days and that after | 15 In that time, he does say on video, "I told you that if I |
| 6 some days past, Price said that he had that if he had to | 16 don't get to talk to law enforcement, I'm going to kill |
| 7 kill someone to get police attention, he would do so; is | 17 somebody." |
| 8 that correct?" | 18 Q. Did you hear him say that at the time |
| 9 "ANSWER: Correct." | 19 A. No. |
| 20 Do you see what I've read? | 20 Q as he was being led away? |
| A. Yes. | 21 A. No. |
| Q. And then if you could turn to Page 14, beginning | 22 Q. So there's no chance that you and Seeley were |
| 23 at Lines 19. | 23 recounting what Price had said after the assault? |
| 24 "QUESTION: Do you recall where in the where | 24 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 25 you would've been at the time that you overheard it; that | 25 question. |
| | |



| Talbot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | Pages 22622 |
|--|--|
| Page 226 | Page 22 |
| 1 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Correct? | 1 A. It may, I mean |
| 2 MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. | 2 Q. If Seeley were to testify that what Hand said in |
| 3 THE WITNESS: I can answer it? | 3 his deposition is consistent with his recollection that is |
| 4 MS. SEVERSON: Yes, oh, yes. | 4 consistent with Seeley's recollection of what you said, |
| 5 THE WITNESS: Seeley was on the video camera. | 5 would you have any reason to dispute Seeley? |
| 6 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Right. | 6 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 7 A. No, Seeley was operating the video camera. | 7 question. |
| 8 Q. Understood. | 8 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Would you still dispute what I've |
| 9 A. Okay. | 9 just been over? |
| 10 Q. But you and Seeley were not talking at the | 10 MS. SEVERSON: Same objection. |
| 11 officer's post while Hand was there about what Price had | 11 THE WITNESS: No. |
| 12 said after the fact; correct? | 12 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Do you know what Seeley said i |
| A. We may have been. I don't know. I don't | 13 his deposition? |
| 14 remember a lot of that day. | 14 A. No. |
| 15 Q. Prior to the assault, did you ever hear from any | 15 Q. Did Officer Hand tell you and Seeley that you |
| 16 source, whether it be Price directly or somebody else, | 16 should document something? |
| 17 that Price had been asking to talk to law enforcement and | 17 A. I don't remember. |
| 18 saying that he would, might, or possibly could kill | 18 Q. Do you deny affirmatively that you ever heard |
| | |
| 19 somebody if such a request was not honored? | 19 Price say prior to the assault that he wanted to talk to |
| 20 A. No. | 20 law enforcement and that if he wasn't given the |
| 21 Q. Did you ever hear Seeley say any words to that | 21 opportunity to do so, he would kill somebody or words t |
| 22 effect while Officer Hand was there? | 22 that effect? |
| 23 A. Not that I recall, no. | A. I did not hear him say that. |
| Q. Did you say any words of that nature while Hand | 24 Q. Okay. So you affirmatively deny it? |
| 25 was there? | A. I affirmatively deny. |
| | |
| Page 227 | Page 22 |
| 1 A. Not that I recall. | 1 Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." want to talk to law enforcement." phone call." |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." want to talk to law enforcement." Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have testified in the way that he testified? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. Q. Which would have been your duty? |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have testified in the way that he testified? A. No. | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. Q. Which would have been your duty? A. Which is my duty. |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have testified in the way that he testified? A. No. Q. So just for the record, neither you nor Seeley | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." Whon call." Okay." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. Q. Which would have been your duty? A. Which is my duty. Q. And not only did you not hear that directly from |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have testified in the way that he testified? A. No. Q. So just for the record, neither you nor Seeley made any statement of that nature while Hand was there? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. Q. Which would have been your duty? A. Which is my duty. |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have testified in the way that he testified? A. No. Q. So just for the record, neither you nor Seeley | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." Whon call." Okay." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. Q. Which would have been your duty? A. Which is my duty. Q. And not only did you not hear that directly from |
| A. Not that I recall. Q. Do you think that either you or Seeley said anything while Officer's Hand was there that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. I think maybe there could have been, but there's a lot about that day I just don't remember. Q. Do you have any memory of saying anything or 8 Seeley saying anything that might have been misinterpreted by Officer Hand? A. No, not to my knowledge. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand might have testified under oath that he heard the officers at the officer post stating that Price had been asking to speak with law enforcement and stating that if he had to kill someone to get police attention, that he would? A. I don't know why he would do what he does. I can just tell you what I do. Q. Do you have any idea why Officer Hand would have testified in the way that he testified? A. No. Q. So just for the record, neither you nor Seeley made any statement of that nature while Hand was there? | Q. Do you have any reason to believe that if Seeley says that he heard you say that you heard Price say such thing, that Seeley would have a reason to lie? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. THE WITNESS: All I can tell you is what I've said. He never said that to me. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: And A. He said I want to talk to law enforcement. I'll tell you exactly how the conversations went: "I want to talk to law enforcement." want to talk to law enforcement." "No. Send them send them a letter, make phone call." Went up to his cell. Never once did he tell me that if he didn't get to talk to law enforcement, he's going to kill somebody because it would have been reported. I would have reported that immediately. Q. Which would have been your duty? A. Which is my duty. Price, you never heard it from anyone else? |



| Tall | pot, Tom - December 06, 2016 | | Pages 230233 |
|-----------------|--|----|--|
| 1 | Page 230 when they had some newspaper article on it, and it had a | 1 | Page 232 crime. |
| | quote from Price in there. | 2 | Q. Did you know that Price suffered from mental |
| 3 | Q. Do you know that Officer Hand's recollection of | 3 | delusions where he thought he was getting messages from |
| 4 | what was said at the officer's post when he was there | 4 | people or entities? |
| | taking photographs then formed the basis of an affidavit | 5 | A. No. |
| | to a judge to get a search warrant? | 6 | Q. Did you think Casey Powell was an asshole? |
| 7 | A. Okay. | 7 | A. No more than anybody else. |
| 8 | Q. Do you know that? | 8 | Q. Even though you called him an asshole in your |
| 9 | A. No. | 9 | book? |
| 10 | Q. And just so there's no confusion, you never | 10 | |
| 11 | heard any other officer at the officer's post make any | 11 | |
| 12 | statement of that nature in front of Officer Hand? | 12 | - |
| 13 | A. Not that I recall, no. | 13 | |
| 14 | Q. You also knew before May 9th, 2015, that | - | them. They're offenders. That's who they are. |
| 15 | corrections offers would sometimes have to separate Price | 15 | |
| | from other offenders to avoid potential physical assaults | | ass into the concrete? |
| 17 | against them by Price; correct? | 17 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| 18 | A. There has been times, yes. | | question. |
| 19 | Q. You knew that Price had previously squared up | 19 | • |
| 20 | against other offenders? Meaning, he would take an | 20 | |
| 21 | aggressive posture towards them; correct? | 21 | him guilty, by the way, and gave him 15 days' segregation, |
| 22 | A. Yes. | 22 | |
| 23 | Q. Please tell me everything you knew about Price's | 23 | |
| 24 | attempt to kill somebody else in the DOC. | 24 | |
| 25 | A. When he was in another facility, I read that he | 25 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Did anybody at any time, to your |
| | | | D 000 |
| 1 | Page 231 had tried to strangle his cellie because he thought he was | 1 | Page 233 knowledge, in the 10 days before the assault of |
| | the devil or something like that. | 2 | Casey Powell by Price take any steps of any kind to |
| 3 | Q. You knew that from reading the OMNI information? | 3 | isolate Price, segregate him from any offenders, or do |
| 4 | A. Yes. | 4 | anything of that nature? |
| 5 | Q. Why did you take it upon yourself to read | 5 | A. Not to my knowledge. |
| 6 | Price's OMNI information before the assault? | 6 | Q. When you saw Price standing at the wall, looking |
| 7 | A. I read it long before the assault. | 7 | in the direction of the breezeway, why did you not take |
| 8 | Q. Why did you take it upon yourself to read it? | 8 | steps to move Price away from that location? |
| 9 | A. I try to read all the guys' before before | 9 | A. A couple of different reasons. One, if you look |
| 10 | they come in. Don't always happen, but I I try to. | 10 | at the clock, the attack happened at, like, 1638. That's |
| 11 | Q. You want to be fully informed? | 11 | when I logged in. That was the precise time I was logging |
| <mark>12</mark> | A. Yes. | 12 | the end of mainline. Two, our JPay machine's right there. |
| 13 | Q. About who you're dealing with? | 13 | It's not uncommon to stand by the back of the wall and |
| 14 | A. Yes. | 14 | wait for the JPay machine. |
| 15 | Q. And so I take it you would have read that | 15 | |
| 16 | information in the OMNI including the information in | 16 | A. That's the best I I got. |
| 17 | Exhibit 16 carefully? | 17 | |
| 18 | A. I'm sorry? | 18 | 5 |
| 19 | Q. I take it you would have read the OMNI | 19 | 6 |
| 20 | information including what was in Exhibit 16 carefully? | 20 | A. I don't know. There could have been other |
| 21 | A. Just, like I said, the criminal history summary. | 21 | people coming up the panel, asking for things. Any number |
| 22 | Q. And enough information to know that he had | 22 | of things could have happened. |
| 23 | attempted to kill his cellie by strangling him with a | 23 | Q. My question is |
| 24 | bedsheet, claiming he was the devil? | 24 | A. I I can't say for sure. |
| | | | |
| 25 | A. Correct, and his and his his initial | 25 | - |



| Pages 234237 |
|---|
| Page 236 1 Patton with the understanding that Patton had told Davis |
| 2 that Price should be moved out of the E-Unit? |
| 3 A. Yes. |
| 4 Q. Did you, Seeley, and Patton all want Price out |
| 5 of the E-Unit for security reasons? |
| 6 A. Yes. |
| 7 Q. Did you, Seeley, and Patton recognize together |
| 8 that Price posed a potential danger to the people in the |
| 9 E-Unit? |
| A. I can't speak for them. I recognized that |
| 11 something could happen. |
| 12 Q. In particular, with regard to Price? |
| 13 A. Yes. |
| 14 Q. Did you, in essence, warn Dr. Davis about Price? |
| 15 A. Yes. |
| 16 Q. Did you make it clear to Dr. Davis that you felt |
| 17 that Price, for the safety and security of everybody on |
| 18 the E-Unit including other offenders, should be moved out |
| 19 of the E-Unit? |
| 20 A. Yes. |
| 21 Q. Did you tell him what you had seen and observed |
| 22 over the course of your time with Price to lead you to |
| 23 that conclusion? |
| 24 A. Yes. |
| |
| 25 Q. Do you fault Dr. Davis for not moving him out |
| Page 237 |
| Page 237 |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15 hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15 hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. 16 MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the question. But you may answer. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. A. Personal opinion? Q. Yes, A. Yes, I do. MR. BUDGE: You want another break? MR. BUDGE: You want another break? MR. BUDGE: You want another break? MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness Since he's the one who's under oath. THE WITNESS: If we can just take a short one j just so I can use the restroom? |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15 hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. 16 MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness 17 since he's the one who's under oath. 18 THE WITNESS: If we can just take a short one 19 just so I can use the restroom? 20 MS. SEVERSON: Oh, yeah. |
| Page 237 Image 237 1mm of the unit? 2mm MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3mm question. 4mm But you may answer. 5mm Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6mm A. Personal opinion? 7mm Q. Yes. 8mm A. Yes, I do. 9mm MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10mm of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11mm MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12mm MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13mm than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14mm MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15mm hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. 16mm MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness 17mm since he's the one who's under oath. 18mm THE WITNESS: If we can just take a short one 19mm just so I can use the restroom? 20mm MS. SEVERSON: Oh, yeah. 21mm MR. BUDGE: Sure. |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15 hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. 16 MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness 17 since he's the one who's under oath. 18 THE WITNESS: If we can just take a short one 19 just so I can use the restroom? 20 MS. SEVERSON: Oh, yeah. 21 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 22 (Short recess.) |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15 hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. 16 MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness 17 since he's the one who's under oath. 18 THE WITNESS: If we can just take a short one 19 just so I can use the restroom? 20 MS. SEVERSON: Oh, yeah. 21 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 22 (Short recess.) 23 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Officer Talbot, are you ready to |
| Page 237 1 of the unit? 2 MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the 3 question. 4 But you may answer. 5 Q. BY MR. BUDGE: Personal opinion. 6 A. Personal opinion? 7 Q. Yes. 8 A. Yes, I do. 9 MS. SEVERSON: Mr. Budge, it's been just short 10 of two hours. It's 4:22. We last broke about 2:30. 11 MR. BUDGE: You want another break? 12 MS. SEVERSON: Yeah, if you're going to go more 13 than another half hour, I would say yeah. 14 MR. BUDGE: I won't be more than another half 15 hour, but if you want to take a break, that's fine. 16 MS. SEVERSON: I'll leave it up to the witness 17 since he's the one who's under oath. 18 THE WITNESS: If we can just take a short one 19 just so I can use the restroom? 20 MS. SEVERSON: Oh, yeah. 21 MR. BUDGE: Sure. 22 (Short recess.) |
| |



| 1 | Page 238 Q. Do you have reason to believe that Dr. Davis | Page 240 A. Me, personally, I would say at least three |
|--|--|--|
| 2 | documented your visits to him and your warnings to him | 2 times, three separate occasions. |
| 3 | about Price? | 3 Q. And roughly when were those occasions, to the |
| 4 | A. I don't believe he did, but I wanted him off the | 4 best of your recollection, in relation to the assault on |
| 5 | unit so bad. Like I said, I'm not going to speak for | 5 May 9th? |
| 6 | anybody else, but if they would have if I would have | 6 A. I want to say probably about maybe three months |
| 7 | heard him say that he was going to he was going to kill | 7 prior, two to three months prior to the to the murder. |
| , 8 | somebody, that would have been my golden ticket. It | 8 Q. All three occasions two to three months prior? |
| 9 | wouldn't have mattered what Davis did because I would have | 9 A. Yes. I mean, not all at once but spread out. |
| 10 | gone so far over his head he would have gotten athlete's | 10 Q. And on each of those occasions when you went to |
| 11 | scalp. That would have been the golden ticket. We we | 11 Dr. Davis and begged him to remove Price from the unit, |
| 12 | begged Dr. Davis to take him off the unit, or at least I | 12 did you clearly and unambiguously tell Dr. Davis that you |
| 13 | | 13 believed that Price posed a physical threat to the |
| 14 | Q. You begged Dr. Davis to take Price off the unit? | 14 offenders and the staff on the unit? |
| 15 | A. Yes. | 15 A. Yes. |
| 16 | Q. And you begged Dr. Davis to take Price off the | 16 Q. And you have reason to believe that other |
| | unit because you were concerned that Price was a ticking | 17 corrections officers with whom you worked made the same |
| 17 | time bomb? | |
| 18 | | 18 types of visits to Dr. Davis where they also begged Price19 to be removed from the unit? |
| 19 | A. I was concerned he was dangerous, yes. | |
| 20 | Q. And you were concerned that he was dangerous to | 20 A. That is my assumption, yes. |
| 21 | other offenders as well as staff? | 21 Q. And is that assumption based on what they have |
| 22 | A. As well as staff, yes. | 22 told you? |
| 23 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis? | 23 A. Patton told me directly that he talked to |
| 24 | A. Yes. There's no other way he could have taken | 24 Dr. Davis. Seeley, I'm pretty sure talked to Dr. Davis, |
| 25 | it. | 25 but I don't want to I don't want to speak out of turn |
| | | |
| _ | Page 239 | Page 241 |
| 1 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, | 1 for him. |
| 2 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg |
| 2 3 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons |
| 2 3 4 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you |
| 2 3 4 5 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Did you come out of those meetings with the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Did you come out of those meetings with the |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 11 12 13 14 15 16 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that you wanted Price off the unit because you were concerned | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter because Dr. Davis had it in his mind that he wasn't going |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 13 13 14 15 16 17 18 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that you wanted Price off the unit because you were concerned that Price might hurt or attack somebody on the unit? | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter because Dr. Davis had it in his mind that he wasn't going to move Price for some reason? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that you wanted Price off the unit because you were concerned that Price might hurt or attack somebody on the unit? A. Yes. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter because Dr. Davis had it in his mind that he wasn't going A. Yes. |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that you wanted Price off the unit because you were concerned that Price might hurt or attack somebody on the unit? A. Yes. Q. And that could include offenders as well as | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter because Dr. Davis had it in his mind that he wasn't going to move Price for some reason? A. Yes. Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was talking down to |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. By visiting Dr. Davis in person? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that you wanted Price off the unit because you were concerned that Price might hurt or attack somebody on the unit? A. Yes. Q. And that could include offenders as well as staff? | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter because Dr. Davis had it in his mind that he wasn't going to move Price for some reason? A. Yes. Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was talking down to you? |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | Q. And you clearly communicated that to Dr. Davis, you would say, two months before A. And I would say several times as well. MS. SEVERSON: You have to let him finish his question. THE WITNESS: Oh, I thought he was done. Q. BY MR. BUDGE: I appreciate what you're telling me. So we have a clear record, you begged Dr. Davis to have Price removed from the E-Unit; right? A. Yes. Q. You did that several times? A. Yes. Q. And telling him on each of those occasions that you wanted Price off the unit because you were concerned that Price might hurt or attack somebody on the unit? A. Yes. Q. And that could include offenders as well as staff? A. Yes. | for him. Q. When you would go to Dr. Davis and you would beg him to remove Price from the unit because of the reasons that you just described, what would Dr. Davis say to you in response? A. To me, he said that I don't know his psychosis. I don't know his you know, the stuff he's gone through, what's wrong with him, that type of thing, and then I would try and explain to him, you know, what I say, and, you know, he's a doctor and I'm a knuckle-dragging guard; so Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was being dismissive towards your concerns? A. Yes. Q. Did you come out of those meetings with the feeling that what you said to Dr. Davis didn't matter because Dr. Davis had it in his mind that he wasn't going to move Price for some reason? A. Yes. Q. Did you feel that Dr. Davis was talking down to you? A. Yes. |



| Iai | Jol, Tulli - December 00, 2010 | | Fayes 242240 |
|-----|--|----|--|
| 1 | Page 242 going to happen some day? | 1 | Page 244 A. It's not just it's not just Benjamin Price. |
| 2 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 2 | She also left because of him. So for me to say anything |
| | question. | 3 | to him, to that man, about anything that a good counselor |
| 4 | But you may answer. | 4 | has said to me isn't going to carry any weight. |
| 5 | THE WITNESS: I really felt that at some point | 5 | Q. Okay. Did you tell Dr. Davis that the other |
| 6 | somebody was going to get hurt. | 6 | corrections officers on the unit felt the same way that |
| 7 | Q. BY MR. BUDGE: By Price? | 7 | you did? |
| 8 | A. By Price. | 8 | A. I'm sure I did, but I don't want to say for |
| 9 | Q. What did Dr. Davis do in terms of communicating | 9 | sure. I don't want to put words in anybody's mouth; so |
| 10 | any information to you that he had about Price? Because I | 10 | Q. But with that regard to what they have might |
| 11 | will represent to you that Dr. Davis and Mental Health | 11 | have reported, did you make it clear to Dr. Davis that you |
| 12 | Counselor Deal were also evaluating Price and had | 12 | |
| 13 | information about things that Price was saying. Did they | 13 | |
| 14 | ever communicate any of that information to you? | 14 | |
| 15 | A. No. | 15 | Q. And you told him that other corrections officers |
| 16 | Q. If they had information about Price and things | 16 | |
| 17 | | 17 | |
| 18 | being trained as an assassin, things of that nature, would | 18 | A. Yes. |
| 19 | | 19 | Q. Did you ever go to Mental Health Counselor Deal |
| 20 | officer to know that information? | 20 | with similar information? |
| 21 | A. Yes, I would have. | 21 | A. Yes. |
| 22 | Q. And armed with that information, what would you | 22 | Q. What did you tell Counselor Deal about Price? |
| 23 | have done? | 23 | A. Counselor Deal, we had talked several times |
| 24 | A. I would have gone over his head so fast it would | 24 | about his mannerisms, his yelling, and kicking the door |
| 25 | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · | 25 | inside his cell, and what I got out of that was "Well, |
| | · | 20 | |
| 1 | Page 243 Q. To whom would you have gone? | 1 | Page 245 we'll make a Behavior Management Plan," and that's about |
| 2 | A. We've got a CPM that listens. | 1 | - |
| 3 | Q. CPM? | 2 | the most I got out of Counselor Deal.Q. Did you ask Counselor Deal to take steps to try |
| 4 | A. Correctional Program so many acronyms | - | to get Price removed from the E-Unit? |
| 1 | Manager. You know, we've got a lot of people that are | 5 | A. We asked him, but he was relatively new, I mean, |
| 1 | actually above well, not a lot. We've got a handful of | 6 | not super new but relatively new, and I felt the best way |
| 1 | people that are above Dr. Davis, and if and if I have | 7 | to get Price off the unit would be to go to Dr. Davis. |
| 1 | to go to had to go to Olympia, I would go to Olympia. | 8 | Q. Had you ever gone to Dr. Davis with concerns |
| | I have no qualms with that either. | 9 | that were similar in nature about other offenders such |
| 10 | Q. What was it about Price that made you go to | 10 | that Dr. Davis might just say "Well, Talbot's just crying |
| 11 | | 11 | wolf"? |
| 12 | A. When he started glaring I know what pre-sign | 12 | A. Matter of fact, just recently. |
| 13 | indicators are when he would get really upset. He'd | 13 | Q. Okay. But do you think Dr. Davis could have |
| 14 | glare, clench the fists, his jaw would lock. That, to me, | 14 | |
| 15 | was enough to get him to have him moved because he) | 15 | |
| | it wasn't just like it happened once in a while. It | 16 | about Price were very real? |
| 17 | happened more than once in a while, and that's and to | 17 | A. I made it abundantly clear, and the case I'm |
| 18 | me, that's an issue. | 18 | thinking of is fresh, and, I'll be honest with you, he's |
| 19 | Q. Did you feel that Price's mannerisms and | 19 | not listening to me, and I really don't want to wind up |
| 20 | physical behavior were consistent with what you've been | 20 | sitting here again. |
| 21 | trained as a corrections officer to recognize somebody who | 20 | Q. Did you go to anybody else other than Dr. Davis |
| 22 | is forming the intent to assault somebody? | 22 | |
| 23 | A. Yes. | 23 | A. About Price? |
| 24 | Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis about what you knew about | 24 | Q. Yeah. |
| 25 | | 25 | A. I went to the unit sergeant and the CUS, but the |
| -0 | | 20 | 7. I went to the unit sorgeant and the 000, but the |



| | rages 24024 | | | |
|--|--|---|---|--|
| 1 | Page 246 CUS no longer manages mental health. They manage the | 1 | Page 248 Q. Well, let me define it for you. That he posed a | |
| 2 | officers, the sergeant, the classification counselor. The | 2 | substantial risk of serious harm to somebody on the unit. | |
| 3 | doctor runs the show now as far as mental health goes. | 3 | A. I believe he did. | |
| 4 | Q. Was it Unit Sergeant Granger? | 4 | Q. And you believe that as of May 9th, 2015, prior | |
| 5 | A. It was Sergeant Granger as well as, I believe, | 5 | to the assault? | |
| 6 | Sergeant Wiznoictz. | 6 | A. That's why we were trying to get rid of him. | |
| 7 | Q. Did you go to Sergeant Granger and Wiznoictz and | 7 | Q. So is the answer yes? | |
| 8 | tell them that you thought Price should be removed from | 8 | A. Yes. | |
| 9 | the E-Unit? | 9 | Q. I think we spoke over each other | |
| 10 | A. Yes. Sergeant Granger, for sure. Wiznoictz, | 10 | A. I'm sorry. | |
| 11 | I'm not sure about because I'm really it's just it's | 11 | Yes. | |
| 12 | a blur. It's a Granger went out for a while, Wiznoictz | 12 | Oh, I'm sorry. | |
| 13 | came in, Granger came back. | 13 | Q. Is the answer that you believed, prior to the | |
| 14 | Q. Did you tell Sergeant Granger you thought that | 14 | assault as of May 9th 2015, that Price posed an imminent | |
| 15 | Price was a clear and present danger to the other | 15 | danger of serious harm to offenders and staff on the unit? | |
| 16 | offenders on the unit? | 16 | A. Yes. | |
| 17 | A. I did. | 17 | Q. Are there any documents that you reviewed in | |
| 18 | Q. Prior to the assault? | 18 | preparation for your deposition that we have not gone over | |
| <mark>19</mark> | A. Yes. | 19 | today other than anything that your counsel might have | |
| 20 | Q. Approximately how many times? | 20 | prepared for you? | |
| 21 | A. A handful, and he also went to, I believe I | 21 | A. No. | |
| 22 | don't want to put words in his mouth either, but I believe | 22 | Q. Can you think of anything else that is important | |
| 23 | he also went to Dr. Davis. | 23 | with regard to the knowledge that you had or the knowledge | |
| 24 | Q. Do you believe that your reports to | 24 | that you believe other staff had with regard to Price's | |
| 25 | Sergeant Granger about Price that you said occurred on | 25 | state of mind or the danger that he posed as of May 9th, | |
| | | | | |
| | Page 247 | | Page 249 | |
| 1 | several occasions were in the months leading up to the | 1 | | |
| 1 | several occasions were in the months leading up to the assault? | 1 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? | |
| 2 | assault? | 2 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift | |
| | assault? A. I'm sorry? | 2 3 | 2015, that we haven't already covered?A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shiftlieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my | |
| 2 3 4 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, | 2 3 4 | 2015, that we haven't already covered?A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shiftlieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in mymouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned | |
| 2 3 4 5 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? | 2 3 4 5 | 2015, that we haven't already covered?A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shiftlieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in mymouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleanedup or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? | 2 3 4 5 6 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know | |
| 2 3 4 5 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. | 2 3 4 5 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, | 2 3 4 5 6 7 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 10 11 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to the assault, that Price was a clear and present danger to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I knew this was going to happen"? | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to the assault, that Price was a clear and present danger to | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I knew this was going to happen"? A. I'm trying to I mean, that whole thing is a | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to the assault, that Price was a clear and present danger to the other offenders on the unit? A. I believed he was a danger, yes. | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I knew this was going to happen"? A. I'm trying to I mean, that whole thing is a blur. I know that we talked about it as a group: me, | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to the assault, that Price was a clear and present danger, yes. Q. Did you believe he was a clear and present | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I knew this was going to happen"? A. I'm trying to I mean, that whole thing is a blur. I know that we talked about it as a group: me, Seeley, Hall, Johnson. Hall and Johnson were relatively | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to the assault, that Price was a clear and present danger to the other offenders on the unit? A. I believed he was a danger, yes. Q. Did you believe he was a clear and present danger? | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 3 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I knew this was going to happen"? A. I'm trying to I mean, that whole thing is a blur. I know that we talked about it as a group: me, Seeley, Hall, Johnson. Hall and Johnson were relatively new and newer than even Seeley was to the unit. And | |
| 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | assault? A. I'm sorry? Q. Your reports to Sergeant Granger about Price, did they occur in the months leading up to the assault? Let's say, in the spring of 2015? A. Yes, it was it was preceding the assault. Q. But relatively near the assault? That is, within the few months leading up to the assault? A. Correct. Q. And did you tell Sergeant Granger all of the same things that you told to Dr. Davis? A. Yes. Q. Did you tell Dr. Davis that you thought Price was a clear and present danger to the offenders and staff on the unit? A. Yes. Q. Did you believe as of May 9th, 2015, prior to the assault, that Price was a clear and present danger to the other offenders on the unit? A. I believed he was a danger, yes. Q. Did you believe he was a clear and present danger? A. It just depends on the definition of clear and | 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 | 2015, that we haven't already covered? A. I don't know if it's relevant, but the shift lieutenant. A lot of stuff left a a bad taste in my mouth. And one of them was the crime scene being cleaned up or ordering me to have the crime scene cleaned up, and just how it just seemed kind of I don't know kind of botched, and then when we said something about it to our investigative team, it fell on it apparently fell on deaf ears, which is, I think, pretty pretty crappy; so Q. And this has to do with the cleaning up of the blood before the investigating officers arrived? A. Yes. Q. Anything else? A. I think that's probably all I can think of right now, yeah. Q. Okay. After this event occurred, the assault, did you ever say anything to Seeley to the effect of "I knew this was going to happen"? A. I'm trying to I mean, that whole thing is a blur. I know that we talked about it as a group: me, Seeley, Hall, Johnson. Hall and Johnson were relatively new and newer than even Seeley was to the unit. And one of us, I'm not sure which one of us said it, but I | |



| | · · · | |
|------------------------------------|--|---|
| 1 | Page 250 could happen. | Page 252 1 MR. BUDGE: Thank you. |
| 2 | Q. Something like "I knew this was going to happen" | 2 (The deposition concluded at |
| 3 | or "We knew this was going to happen"? | 3 4:55 P.M.) |
| 4 | A. Like yeah, like one of us saw it coming sort | 4 (Signature was reserved.) |
| 5 | of thing. | 5000 |
| 6 | Q. And do you agree that you saw it coming? | |
| 7 | MS. SEVERSON: Object to the form of the | 6 |
| | - | 7 |
| 8 | question. THE WITNESS: I it it it's hard to | 8 |
| | | 9 |
| 10 | explain, because I want to give an accurate answer. As I | 10 |
| 11 | said, these guys are all dangerous. Did I think that | 11 |
| 12 | Price given the mannerisms he was doing? I probably was | 12 |
| 13 | one of the ones that thought that I saw something coming. | 13 |
| 14 | MR. BUDGE: All right. Well, that's all I have. | 14 |
| 15 | , | 15 |
| 16 | MS. SEVERSON: I just have a few follow-up | 16 |
| 17 | questions. I'm going to follow up on your last answer. | 17 |
| 18 | | 18 |
| 19 | EXAMINATION (CONTINUED) | 19 |
| 20 | BY MS. SEVERSON: | 20 |
| 21 | Q. Did you believe, prior to May 9th, 2015, when | 21 |
| 22 | | 22 |
| 23 | | 23 |
| 24 | A. Not not directly Offender Powell, no. | 24 |
| 25 | Q. I'm going to ask you a few questions about your | 25 |
| | Page 251 | Page 253 |
| 1 | book. | AFFIDAVIT |
| 2 | A. Okay. | |
| 3 | Q. Did you write and that's Exhibit 1 in front | STATE OF WASHINGTON) |
| 4 | of you. Did you write the preface that's on Page 3? | |
| 5 | A. Yes. |) Ss. |
| 6 | Q. And did you write "This is a sixteen-year | |
| 7 | picture of what prison is and what it has done to me | COUNTY OF KING) |
| 8 | personally"? | |
| 9 | A. Yes. | I, TOM TALBOT, hereby declare under penalty |
| 10 | | |
| 11 | regarding portions of the book. Do you have an estimate | of perjury that I have read the foregoing deposition and |
| 12 | as to how much of this book was written regarding that | |
| 13 | | that the testimony contained herein is a true and correct |
| 14 | | |
| 15 | written in the beginning of my career because I never | transcript of my testimony, noting the corrections |
| 16 | meant for this to be one book. I wanted this to be a | |
| 17 | series. When I did my my radio show, I stressed a lot | attached. |
| 18 | that this was who I was, not who I am. | |
| 19 | Q. Have you received money from sales of the book? | |
| 1 | A. Yes. | |
| 20 | | |
| 20 21 | Q. And at least in part, any reason for publishing | TOM TALBOT |
| 21 22 | Q. And at least in part, any reason for publishing this book to obtain money from this book? | TOM TALBOT |
| 21 22 23 | Q. And at least in part, any reason for publishingthis book to obtain money from this book?A. Correct. | |
| 21 22 23 24 | Q. And at least in part, any reason for publishing this book to obtain money from this book? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Okay. I don't have anything | TOM TALBOT |
| 21 22 23 | Q. And at least in part, any reason for publishing this book to obtain money from this book? A. Correct. MS. SEVERSON: Okay. I don't have anything | |



Pages 254..256

| Page 254 | Page 256 |
|--|---|
| CERTIFICATE | |
| STATE OF WASHINGTON)) SS. | CORRECTION SHEET |
| COUNTY OF KING) I, the undersigned Washington Certified Court | |
| Reporter, pursuant to RCW 5.28.010, authorized to | PLEASE NOTE ALL CHANGES OR CORRECTIONS ON THIS SHEET BY |
| administer oaths and affirmations in and for the State of | PAGE AND LINE NUMBER AND THE REASON THEREFOR. |
| Washington, do hereby certify: That the foregoing | |
| deposition of the witness named herein was taken | |
| stenographically before me and reduced to a typed format | PAGE LINE CORRECTION AND REASON |
| under my direction; | |
| That, according to CR 30(e), the witness was | |
| given the opportunity to examine, read, and sign the deposition after same was transcribed, unless indicated in | |
| the record that the review was waived; | |
| That I am not a relative or employee of any | |
| attorney or counsel or participant and that I am not | |
| financially or otherwise interested in the action or the | |
| outcome herein; | |
| That the witness coming before me was duly sworn | |
| or did affirm to tell the truth; | |
| That the deposition as transcribed is a full, | |
| true and correct transcript of the testimony, including | |
| questions and answers and all objections, motions, and examinations, and said transcript was prepared pursuant to | |
| the Washington Administrative Code 308-14-135 preparation | |
| guidelines; | |
| That as a matter of firm policy, the | |
| stenographic notes of this transcript will be destroyed | |
| three years from the date appearing on this transcript, | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · _ · · _ · _ · · _ = _ · _ · |
| unless notice is received otherwise from any party or | |
| counsel on or before said date Sarah a. Fuzgubon | |
| | |
| SARAH A. FITZGIBBON, CCR | |
| State of Washington CCR #3385 | |
| Page 255 | |
| To: Deborah A. Severson | |
| Office of the Attorney General | |
| 800 Fifth Avenue | |
| Suite 2000 | |
| Seattle, Washington 98104 | |
| deborahs1@atg.wa.gov | |
| Case Name: The Estate of Gordon ("Casey") Powell, et al. | |
| v. Gary Barnes, et al. | |
| Deposition of: Tom Talbot | |
| Date Taken: December 6, 2016 | |
| Cause No.: 2:16-cv-00352 JLR | |
| Court Reporter: Sarah A. Fitzgibbon, CCR | |
| This letter is to advise you of the following: | |
| x Signature was reserved. The affidavit and | |
| correction sheet are being forwarded to you in | |
| electronic form. Please have the deponent review | |
| the transcript, note any corrections on the | |
| correction sheet, and return the signed affidavit and correction sheet to us within 30 days of this | |
| notice. According to Court Rule 30(e), the | |
| deposition affidavit should be signed within thirty | |
| (30) days or signature is considered waived. | |
| Signature was reserved. The transcript is | |
| ready for review and signature. Your office did not | |
| order a copy of the deposition transcript. Please | |
| contact our office to make an appointment for | |
| review. Signature must be completed within 30 days | |
| of this notice. | |
| (Sent without signature to avoid delay) | |
| (Sene "Tonout Dignature to avoid delay" | |
| Sarah A. Fitzgibbon, CCR. | |
| cc: Edwin S. Budge | |
| | |

